## REPORTER'S RECORD VOLUME 29 OF 36 VOLUMES TRIAL COURT CAUSE NO. 0885306D

THE STATE OF TEXAS	X	IN THE DISTRICT COURT
Vs.	X	TARRANT COUNTY, TEXAS
BILLY JACK CRUTSINGER	X	213TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
**********	*****	********
TRIAL ON THE	E MERITS C	CONTINUED

On September 24, 2003, the following proceedings came on to be heard in the above-entitled and numbered cause before the Honorable Robert K. Gill, Judge presiding, held in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Proceedings reported by computerized stenotype machine.

### APPEARANCES

HONORABLE MICHELE HARTMANN and	SBOT NO.09167800
HONORABLE LISA CALLAGHAN	SBOT NO. 0116700
Assistant District Attorneys	
401 W. Belknap	
Fort Worth, Texas 76196	
Phone: (817) 884-1700	FOR THE STATE
HONORABLE WILLIAM H. RAY	SBOT NO. 16608700
5041 Airport Freeway	
Fort Worth, Texas 76117	
Phone: 817-831-8383	
And	
HONORABLE TIM MOORE	SBOT NO. 14378300
115 West 2 <sup>nd</sup> Street	
Suite No. 202	
Fort Worth, Texas 76102	
817-332-3822	FOR THE DEFENDANT

September 24, 2003					PAG
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		E'S EVIDENC		· 	
NAME	DIRECT		VOIR DIR	<u>C</u>	
Moffett, Cheryl	3, 17	11			
Van Winkle, Carolyn		53, 87			
Peerwani, Nizam	91, 148	143		• •	
tate Rests				••••	14
Motion in Limine					15
Nation for Instructed World	:_4				15
Motion for Instructed Verd	ıct	***************************************	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	•••••	13
	DEFENDA	ANT'S EVIDE	NCE		
NAME	DIRECT	CROSS	VOIR DIR	E	
McCaskill, John	155, 170, 1		162, 17		
Simpson, George		186			
Contenta, Peter	188, 200	193			
Garcia, Clemente Jr.	•		209, 21	7, 218	
		260 241, 259	•	,	
					0.0
Reporter's Certificate				******	26
	INDEV OF E	XHIBITS - VO	TIME 20	••	
		re's exhibits		-	
Description			Offered	Received	
Phone Records			2	2	
40 - 148 Medical Examine	r Photos		102	103	
49 - 161 Medical Examine	r Photos	in the state of th	128	128	
62 Diagram			125	125	
63 Diagram			125	125	
64 Diagram			125	125	
55 Diagram			103	103	
57 Stipulation			96	96	
CO Db-4 CD-C	nt		247	247	
68 Photo of Defenda 69 Photo of Tony's L 70 Photo of Tony's L	azy Lounge		243	243	

**DEFENDANT'S EXHIBITS** 

**Description**Medical Records

No.

Received

55

Offered

55

# **ALPHABETICAL INDEX OF WITNESSES - VOLUME 29**

NAME \ \ \	DIRECT	CROSS	VOIR DIRE
Contenta, Peter	188, 200	193	
Garcia III, Clemente	221, 258, 2	60 241, 259	
Garcia, Clemente Jr.	201, 216, 2	17, 219	209, 217, 218
McCaskill, John	155, 170, 1	75, 176	162, 173, 176
Moffett, Cheryl	3, 17	11	i
Peerwani, Nizam	91, 148	143	
Simpson, George	177, 188	186	
Van Winkle, Carolyn	18, 55	53, 87	

Соод 4:07 он 00702 V. Dooumont 07 Солф	enselt IM
Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1 Fi	<del>Cd 11/03/17 Page 4 of 69 PageID 4704 Page 3</del>
1 REPORTER'S RECORD	1 records from Cingular Wireless for the account of Patricia L.
2 VOLUME 29 OF VOLUMES	2 Syren. It contains charges and phone numbers made from
3 Trial Court Cause No. 0885306D	3 Patricia Syren's Cingular Wireless cell phone covering the
4 THE STATE OF TEXAS X IN THE DISTRICT COURT	4 dates of March 29 through April 9 and for one phone call made
5 VS. X TARRANT COUNTY, TEXAS	5 on April 8, 2003, at 2:56 p.m. to a Phoenix, Arizona number,
6 BILLY JACK CRUTSINGER X 213TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT	6 480-430-4104.
7	7 MS. HARTMANN: May I proceed, Your Honor?
8 TRIAL ON THE MERITS CONTINUED	8 THE COURT: You may.
9	9 MS. HARTMANN: The State would call Cheryl
10 On the 24th day of September, 2003, the following	10 Moffett.
11 proceedings came on to be heard in the above-entitled and	11 (Witness Sworn)
12 -numbered cause before the Honorable Bob Gill, Judge presiding,	12 Whereupon,
13 held in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas:	13 CHERYL MOFFETT.
14	14 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
15 Proceedings reported by computerized stenotype	15 DIRECT EXAMINATION
16 Machine; Reporter's Record produced by Computer-Assisted	16 BY MS. HARTMANN:
17 Transcription.	17 Q. Would you state your name for the jury?
18	18 A. Cheryl Moffett.
119	19 Q. How are you employed?
20	20 A. I'm an RN at the Galveston County jail.
21	
22	
23 STEVE SCHILLER, Texas CSR No. 4665	22 jail?   23 A. Since 1997.
24 Official Court Reporter 213th Judicial District Court	
25 Tarrant County, Texas	Q. And do you actually work for Galveston County Jail,
	25 or do you work for a company that contracts with Galveston
Page 2	
1 PROCEEDINGS	1 1 County Init?
0 1 04 0000	1 County Jail?
2 (September 24, 2003)	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a
3 (Morning Session:)	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail.
3 (Morning Session:) 4 (Jury not present )	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their
3 (Morning Session:) 4 (Jury not present ) 5 THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices.
3 (Morning Session:) 4 (Jury not present ) 5 THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury? 6 MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis.
3 (Morning Session:) 4 (Jury not present ) 5 THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury? 6 MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor. 7 MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri?
3 (Morning Session:) 4 (Jury not present ) 5 THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury? 6 MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor. 7 MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor. 8 THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis.
(Morning Session:) (Jury not present ) THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury? MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor. MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor. THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness. (Jury present)	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri?
(Morning Session:) (Jury not present ) THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury? MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor. MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor. THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness. (Jury present) THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri.
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is
(Morning Session:) (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties?
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately.
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately. 15 Q. And are you a peace officer?
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately. 15 Q. And are you a peace officer? 16 A. No, ma'am.
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  If It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the  record does not sufficiently state what the records are	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately. 15 Q. And are you a peace officer? 16 A. No, ma'am. 17 Q. Are you a law enforcement agent?
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  (Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the  record does not sufficiently state what the records are  roccerning. In other words, these phone records, they don't  have the whole phone number on there. I'm talking about the	2 A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail. 4 Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices. 6 A. Their main office is in St. Louis. 7 Q. St. Louis, Missouri? 8 A. Missouri. 9 Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties? 11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately. 15 Q. And are you a peace officer? 16 A. No, ma'am. 17 Q. Are you a law enforcement agent? 18 A. No.
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  (Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the  record does not sufficiently state what the records are  roncerning. In other words, these phone records, they don't  have the whole phone number on there. I'm talking about the	A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail.  Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices.  A. Their main office is in St. Louis.  Q. St. Louis, Missouri?  A. Missouri.  Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties?  A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately.  Q. And are you a peace officer?  A. No, ma'am.  Q. Are you a law enforcement agent?  A. No.  Q. Just briefly, what is your educational background
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  (Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  If It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the  record does not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are  recorded to be not sufficiently state what the records are	A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail.  Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices.  A. Their main office is in St. Louis.  Q. St. Louis, Missouri?  A. Missouri.  Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties?  A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately.  Q. And are you a peace officer?  A. No, ma'am.  Q. Are you a law enforcement agent?  A. No.  Q. Just briefly, what is your educational background 20 that allowed you to work as an RN at the Galveston County jail?  A. I completed an ADN program at Galveston College and
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  (Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the record does not sufficiently state what the records are roconcerning. In other words, these phone records, they don't have the whole phone number on there. I'm talking about the faffidavit.  THE COURT: Overruled. 98 is admitted.  (State's Exhibit No. 98 received)	A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail.  Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices.  A. Their main office is in St. Louis.  Q. St. Louis, Missouri?  A. Missouri.  Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties?  A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately.  Q. And are you a peace officer?  A. No, ma'am.  Q. Are you a law enforcement agent?  A. No.  Q. Just briefly, what is your educational background 20 that allowed you to work as an RN at the Galveston County jail?  A. I completed an ADN program at Galveston College and 22 took the State boards for my RN license.
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  (Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  If It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the record does not sufficiently state what the records are roncerning. In other words, these phone records, they don't have the whole phone number on there. I'm talking about the faffidavit.  THE COURT: Overruled. 98 is admitted.  State's Exhibit No. 98 received)  MS. HARTMANN: Permission to orally publish  MS. HARTMANN: Permission to orally publish	A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a 3 contractor for the jail.  Q. And where is that company located? Where are their 5 offices.  A. Their main office is in St. Louis.  Q. St. Louis, Missouri?  A. Missouri.  Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your 10 duties?  A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is 12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the 13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making 14 sure it runs appropriately.  Q. And are you a peace officer?  A. No, ma'am.  Q. Are you a law enforcement agent?  A. No.  Q. Just briefly, what is your educational background 20 that allowed you to work as an RN at the Galveston County jail?  A. I completed an ADN program at Galveston College and 22 took the State boards for my RN license.
(Morning Session:)  (Jury not present )  THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?  MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.  MR. RAY: Defense is ready, Your Honor.  THE COURT: Go ahead and call your next witness.  (Jury present)  THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen.  The State may proceed.  MS. HARTMANN: At this time the State would  reoffer State's Exhibit No. 98.  MR. RAY: Objection to 98 is it's not relevant.  If It relates to our objections that we previously made, and the record does not sufficiently state what the records are concerning. In other words, these phone records, they don't have the whole phone number on there. I'm talking about the findavit.  THE COURT: Overruled. 98 is admitted.  (State's Exhibit No. 98 received)  MS. HARTMANN: Permission to orally publish  MS. HARTMANN: Permission to orally publish	A. We work for Correctional Medical Services as a  3 contractor for the jail.  Q. And where is that company located? Where are their  5 offices.  A. Their main office is in St. Louis.  Q. St. Louis, Missouri?  A. Missouri.  Q. And there at the Galveston County jail, what are your  10 duties?  11 A. I am also the administrator there, so my duty is  12 basically scheduling, making sure we have staff to run the  13 jail, responding to emergencies if we are shorthanded, making  14 sure it runs appropriately.  15 Q. And are you a peace officer?  16 A. No, ma'am.  17 Q. Are you a law enforcement agent?  18 A. No.  19 Q. Just briefly, what is your educational background  20 that allowed you to work as an RN at the Galveston County jail?  21 A. I completed an ADN program at Galveston College and  22 took the State boards for my RN license.

- 1 April 10, 2003.
- 2 A. Okay.
- Q. Were you so employed as an RN for the Galveston4 County iail?
- 5 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 6 Q. Did you have occasion in the course of your duties to 7 come in contact with an individual by the name of Billy Jack 8 Crutsinger?
- 9 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 10 Q. Do you see anybody here in the courtroom that you 11 recognize to be that individual?
- 12 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 13 Q. Could you describe where that person is located and 14 describe something that they are wearing?
- 15 A. He's fifth from your left in the blue striped shirt.
- 16 MS. HARTMANN: Your Honor, may the record 17 reflect that Ms. Moffett has identified the Defendant?
- 18 THE COURT: It will.
- 19 Q. Ms. Moffett, if you would, when a person comes in the 20 Galveston County jail, is there some kind of initial intake 21 screening for them?
- 22 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 23 Q. When is that done?
- 24 A. When they are booked into our facility.
- 25 Q. What is the purpose of that?

Page 6

- 1 A. To make sure there is no medical problems that we 2 need to know about.
- Q. And is that initial intake procedure done with every4 single person who is going to be in the Galveston County jail?
- 5 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 6 Q. Do you have any type of second procedure or second 7 screening that is done on someone who is going to be an inmate 8 at the Galveston County jail?
- 9 A. Yes, ma'am. We have a 14-day mental health and 10 medical assessment to make sure we didn't miss anything at 11 intake.
- 12 Q. Is that kind of a safety type --
- A. It's a safety net to make sure that when they

  14 first come to jail, they are kind of in shock. They don't want

  15 to tell you everything you want to know. After a little

  16 adjustment period, we go into more detail about their family

  17 history to make sure their family doesn't have high blood

  18 pressure, seizures, that kind of stuff; more in depth on mental

  19 illnesses also.
- 20 Q. Why is that information important for the jail staff 21 and personnel to be aware of?
- A. Seizure patients you don't want on the top bunk. The 23 nurses have no control over jail bunk assignment, so that kind 24 of stuff the jail would know about for the safety of the 25 inmates to make sure they are housed appropriately. If they

1 need to be segregated to 15-minutes check, or on FSP, that's

- 2 full suicide precautions, safety for inmates and safety and
- 3 security for the jail.
- 4 Q. And so there are some -- are there practical reasons
- 5 for why these various medical screens are done --
- 6 A. It's the standards we follow. We're nationally 7 accredited. Those are standards that the Galveston County Jail 8 follows.
- 9 Q. Is it for safety of the inmates as well as, I guess,
- 10 the safety of the people who work in the jail?
- 11 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 12 Q. Did you personally do the initial intake of Mr.
- 13 Crutsinger?
- 14 A. No, ma'am.
- 15 Q. Did somebody else do that?
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 Q. That initial intake, is that a -- describe how
- 18 lengthy that is.
- 19 A. It takes about five minutes or less. It depends on
- 20 how long you have worked there because you can -- if they have
- 21 any medical problem you need to know about, any recent
- 22 injuries, head injuries, it goes very quickly.
- Q. As far as the second screening, is that more lengthy
- 24 in nature?
- 25 A. Probably about three minutes longer. They are

1 basically yes or no questions.

- Q. Okay. And the questions that are asked in the first intake procedure, are those standards questions? In other words, is the same set of questions asked of every single person?
- 6 A. Yes.
- Q. As far as the second screening -- medical screening,8 are there a set of questions that are asked?
- 9 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 10 Q. Are the same set of questions asked of every single
- 11 person who comes through the Galveston County jail?
- 12 A. If they are there for 14 days, yes, ma'am.
- 13 Q. All right. Did you, in fact, do the second medical
- 14 evaluation on Mr. Crutsinger?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. And again, the questions that you asked of him, are 17 they the same standard set of questions that are asked of
- 18 anybody coming through?
- 19 A. Ye
- Q. Does the person that you are speaking with, do they lave a right to refuse to speak with you?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. With regards to your mental health or medical
- 24 evaluation of the Defendant on April 10, 2003, did he make any
- 25 admissions to you?

Page 8

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Okay. Specifically what type of admissions did he 3 make to you?
- 4 A. When I asked about if he had been a victim of a 5 violent crime or committed a violent crime, he answered yes. 6 And I wanted to find out how long ago because had it been ten 7 years ago, we would have looked at the mental health that
- 8 detailed. And he said, "Last Sunday I was involved in a 9 murder."
- 10 Q. The question, "Have you been a victim of a violent 11 crime or have you committed a violent crime," is that a 12 standard question that you ask everybody?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Is that done for mental health and medical evaluation 15 reasons?
- 16 A. That's the mental health reason.
- 17 Q. And you said you asked about the time because if it 18 was 10 or 20 years ago, it might not be expressing as more --
- 19 A. Right.
- 20 Q. And is that to help you gauge and judge what services
- 21 might be necessary, what procedures should be taken?
- A. Right. A lot of the red-flag signals for suicidal matter are 30 to 45, heinous crime, end-of-the-road white that's your high suicidal rate. So that kind of judges 25 your --

Page 10

- 1 Q. Okay. Did the Defendant ever express any idea of 2 suicide to you?
- 3 A. No.
- Q. In regard to the general medical information, when 5 you are asking about conditions they have, what medications 6 they are on, how they have been diagnosed, are those types of 7 questions asked in the mental health evaluation?
- 8 A. On the mental health part it's, "Have you used any 9 psychiatric medications or have you been diagnosed with any 10 psychiatric problems?"
- 11 Q. Okay. That information generally is private, 12 personal information as far as it's not generally distributed 13 to the general public; is that fair to say?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. Is that information, however, made available to jail 16 staff?
- 17 A. If they need to know. On a schizophrenic that's 18 going to be violent, you don't want to put them in the 19 population. So security is aware of different inmates.
- 20 Q. All right. And so if there is any discussion or 21 question about confidentiality or privacy, what is that person 22 told?
- A. We do not go into patient confidentiality with the 24 inmates.
- 25 Q. And if you received information that is necessary for

1 security purposes, you disclose that; is that correct?

- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 MS. HARTMANN: Thank you. We'll pass the 4 witness.
- 5 CROSS-EXAMINATION

6 BY MR. RAY:

- 7 Q. How are you doing, Ms. Moffett?
- 8 A. Fine. Thank you.
- 9 Q. You just said you don't -- I think you said, "We --
- 10 "we don't go into the confidentiality with patients."
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. What do you mean by that?
- 13 A. There is no formal written statement that -- it is
- 14 basically all consent. It's not private.
- 15 Q. Did you tell Mr. Crutsinger that whatever he told you
- 16 was going to be strictly confidential?
- 17 A. No.
- 18 Q. I want to direct your attention to August 22 of 2003
- 19 and ask you if you sat in that very same chair and testified in
- 20 a prior proceeding under oath for Judge Gill, myself and the
- 21 District Attorney. Do you remember testifying about that?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. I want to ask you if you remember me asking you a question, that very same question, "Did you tell Mr. Crutsinger
- 25 that whatever he told you was going to be strictly

Page 12

- 1 confidential?" Do you remember me asking you that question?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Do you remember what your answer was then?
- 4 A. I believe it was yes.
- 5 Q. Okay. What's different from August 22 and today?
- 6 A. On August 22 we also went back and we re-evaluated 7 we went through the answers again, and I told you I did not 8 talk patient confidentiality with him.
- 9 Q. No question, though, that you said that it's --
- 10 A. I did say that. I got confused and I said yes,
- 11 thinking medical patient confidentiality is their private 12 patient confidentiality.
- 13 Q. Do you remember the question I asked you after that?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. What I asked you after that was -- first I asked you,
- 16 "You told him it was confidential," and you said yes, right?
- 17 A. I believe so.
- 18 Q. Okay. Would you like to review your testimony?
- 19 A. I think it would help.
- Q. Why don't you look at page 172 at about line 12.
- 21 A. (Witness complies) Okay.
- 22 Q. I asked you if you told him that it was going to be
- 23 confidential. You said yes, right?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. Then my next question was: "Well, it wasn't

Case 4:07-cy-00703-Y Document 8-Condense 1 1/03/17 Page 7 of 69 Page D 4707

Page 13

1 confidential, was it?"

- 2 And you said, "No, it wasn't."
- 3 A. Right,
- 4 Q. And that's essentially two questions asking you --
- 5 the subject matter was the same thing. One, you tell him it 6 was, and it wasn't.
- 7 A. Right.
- 8 Q. Anything confusing about those questions?
- 9 A. No.
- 10 Q. Anything that you misunderstood when you talked about 11 it?
- 12 A. I was thinking patient confidentiality medical. I 13 answered wrong.
- 14 Q. Okay. Later on in the conversation, you said you 15 didn't really remember; is that right?
- 16 A. That's right.
- Q. And now today you told the jury that, in fact, you
- 18 never had that conversation with him?
- 19 A. Like I told you on the 22nd, I didn't.
- 20 Q. What else did y'all talk about?
- 21 A. We started the evaluation for his possibility of him 22 taking Zoloft.
- Q. Let me stop you for just a second. Tell me what 24 Zoloft is -- you are not a doctor, but you know what that drug 25 is.

Page 14

- A. It's for depression.
- 2 Q. Like Prozac is for depression a more common drug, or 3 that's more of a mood-swing drug, I guess.
- 4 A. I don't know off the top of my head.
- 5 Q. All right. Zoloft is for depression.
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And y'all discussed that?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Did you ask him if he was taking it, or did he just 10 volunteer that?
- A. On initial intake he had stated he took Zoloft, and 12 so I asked him about the history of his Zoloft use.
- 13 Q. What did y'all talk about?
- 14 A. He basically said -- can I look at my notes?
- 15 Q. Yeah.
- 16 A. He explained he took it after his sister died in a
- 17 car accident, he was driving, all three of his children had
- 18 died, 14 years after birth, one in a swimming pool, one after
- 19 taking his girlfriend home, for treating for slight depression.
- 20 Q. Okay. After y'all talked about when this violent
- 21 crime was, you had indicated to Ms. Hartmann that your concern
- 22 was whether or not that was ten years old.
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Tell me again what the reasoning for that was.
- 25 A. When inmates come into jail, you have red flags for

1 suicidal precaution inmates. One of your high-risk factors are 2 35 to 45 years old, white male, heinous crime, they are at the 3 end of their road, there is no hope, there's nothing left for 4 them.

- 5 Q. Did he fit in that category?
- 6 A. Yes, he did.
- Q. And why is that, because of what you just said --
- 8 A. Because of what I just said and also because of the 9 questions prior to that violent-history question. He's going 10 through a divorce after 15 years; he's been homeless for three 11 weeks, he's lost his job for three weeks. Those are high-risk 12 indicators.
- 13 Q. Do people snap when they get in that kind of 14 situation?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. So what else did y'all talk about?
- 17 Ms. HARTMANN: I am going to object to vague.
- 18 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 19 Q. What else did y'all talk about?
- 20 A. After we went over what he did for a living, his
- 21 marriage, how far he went in school, if he had any history of
- 22 suicidal thoughts or hallucinating, then the question of
- 23 violence came up or committing a violent crime. He teared up
- 24 and dropped his head; he gave me the answer.
- 25 History of violent behavior or explosive

- 1 behavior, he said no.
- Q. That's the question about in the context of, "When was the last time you had violent behavior in the past?" Is 4 that what you are talking about?
- 5 A. I'm not sure what you are asking.
- 6 Q. I guess what I'm asking you is -- and I ought to know 7 before I ask you -- if a person doesn't have a history of 8 violent behavior, that's a little less suicidal risk. Is that
- 9 what your -- or it's been a long time -
  10 A. No. Where we have violent or explosive behavior, if
- 11 I tell you no, you are going to overreact and explode.
- 12 O. Okav.
- 13 A. That's what we kind of grasp that as.
- 14 Q. Okay. Go on.
- 15 A. We asked if he heard voices, he indicated, "No, I
- 16 just keep telling myself it didn't happen, but I know I killed 17 them."
- Right then when I asked him if he was suicidal;
- 19 he said no. I explained the 15-minute checks and the
- 20 availability of medical, inmate felt if he had no options or he 21 needed to talk, how to get hold of medical.
- 22 At the end of the conversation, he was thankful,
- 23 talking was rather courteous, "yes, ma'am," "no, ma'am"; his
- 24 eye contact improved. At the beginning of the evaluation he
- 25 had a very flat effect and he had no eye contact.

MR. RAY: Thank you. Nothing further.

2 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

3 BY MS. HARTMANN:

- 4 Q. The Zoloft use, that was in the past?
- 5 A. That was in the past.
- 6 Q. Not current?
- A. Not current.
- 8 Q. And Defense Counsel asked you a question in regards
- 9 to the Defendant being asked a question about having a history
- 10 of violent behavior.
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 O. And he denied that?
- 13 A. Right.
- 14 MS. HARTMANN: Nothing further.
- MR. RAY: I don't have anything else.
- 16 THE COURT: You may step down, ma'am.
- 17 MS. HARTMANN: May this witness be excused?
- 18 THE COURT: She may.
- 19 MR. RAY: Judge, I need to confer with her
- 20 outside just very briefly.
- 21 MS. HARTMANN: The State calls Carolyn Van

CAROLYN VAN WINKLE,

- 22 Winkle.
- 23 (Witness Sworn)
- 24 Whereupon,
- 25

· .

- Page 18 1 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 2 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 3 BY MS. HARTMANN:
- 4 Q. Could you state your name for the jury?
- 5 A. Carolyn Van Winkle.
- 6 Q. How are you employed?
- 7 A. I'm employed here in Tarrant County at the Tarrant
- 8 County Medical Examiner's Office in the crime-lab section, and
- 9 there I serve as the quality manager of the crime laboratory
- 10 and senior forensic DNA analyst.
- 11 Q. Explain those two titles to us. What does that mean?
- 12 A. The quality manager is essentially responsible for
- 13 the workings of the crime laboratory itself. The senior
- 14 forensic DNA analyst is specifically in the biology section of
- 15 the crime laboratory, and in that capacity we analyze
- 16 biological evidence normally in regard to criminal cases.
- 17 Q. How long have you been employed with the Tarrant
- 18 County Medical Examiner's Office?
- 19 A. Approximately 3 1/2 years.
- 20 Q. And have you worked in a similar capacity elsewhere?
- 21 A. Yes. I was 14 years at Dallas County at Southwestern
- 22 Institute of Forensic Sciences.
- Q. What do they do?
- 24 A. There I was also in the biology section, and I
- 25 actually set up the DNA laboratory in the late '80s there in

1 Dallas, the laboratory that's still functioning.

- 2 Q. Can you tell the members of the jury what your
- 3 educational background is that qualifies you to do that type of
- 4 work?
- 5 A. I have a bachelor of science degree from University
- 6 of Texas at Arlington in medical technology. I also have been
- 7 registered as a medical technologist as a specialist in blood
- 8 bank technology. I also have a master's degree in biology from
- 9 the University of North Texas.
- 10 Q. In the capacity of your duties at the Tarrant County
- 11 Medical Examiner's Office and Dallas County, have you had an
- 12 opportunity to perform DNA analysis?
- 13 A. Many times.
- 14 Q. Could you estimate how many times that's taken place?
- 15 A. Thousands of cases.
- 16 Q. Have you ever had the opportunity to testify as an
- 17 expert in the area of DNA analysis in court?
- 18 A. Yes. I testified in over 40 counties here in Texas.
- 19 O. Has that been on few or many occasions?
- 20 A. Many.
- 21 Q. Can you tell the members of the jury about the crime
- 22 lab at the Medical Examiner's Office by -- the regulations that
- 23 it has to comply with in its certifications?
- 24 A. We certainly in the DNA laboratory have requirements
- 25 that we must meet to be able to do forensic DNA testing. Also

Page 20

- I the crime laboratory itself is accredited through an
- 2 association called ASCLD/Lab, the Association of Crime Lab
- 3 Directors; and through that accreditation process we are
- 4 audited, an extensive audit for approximately three days.
- 5 And we in specifically the DNA section undergo 6 annual audits of our DNA laboratory and its operations.
- 7 Q. And what is the purpose of the audits and the
- 8 certification?
- 9 A. Certainly it's to ascertain if we are meeting minimum
- 10 standards. Also we have protocols and quality control measures
- 11 in place so that we again have to demonstrate the meeting of
- 12 our procedures and quality control measures.
- 13 Also we take proficiency tests more than two a
- 14 year. We have to ascertain that those are being properly
- 15 administered and completed as expected. And every aspect of
- 16 the operations in the laboratory from the accepting of evidence
- 17 to the reporting of casework is inspected.
- 18 Q. All right. And when DNA analysis testing is done, is
- 19 it reviewed there within the lab?
  - 20 A. Yes. Part of our quality control process for DNA
- 21 testing is that a second qualified analyst independently
- 22 reviews all data for every case and every report that goes out
- 23 of our laboratory.
- Q. Do you have evidence submitted to you from a single
- 25 source or multiple sources?

- A. We receive evidence from many different sources.
- 2 Q. Do those sources include law enforcement agencies?
- 3 A. They do.
- 4 Q. Are there other sources besides law enforcement 5 agencies?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Such as what?
- 8 A. We may receive cases from private individuals. On 9 rare occasions we also receive defense requests for retesting 10 on occasion.
- 11 Q. We talked a moment about forensic DNA testing. What 12 does that mean?
- A. Forensic DNA testing, again, the type case we get are 14 normally criminal in nature. These are cases that may go 15 before the court system. And what we are normally looking for 16 is to identify a body fluid whether it is human or blood or 17 perhaps saliva and perform DNA testing and ascertain an 18 exclusion of a particular individual or an inclusion of a 19 particular individual as the source of that stain.
- Q. And let's talk a little bit about what DNA is just in 21 terms that we all can understand. First of all, what is DNA?
- 22 A. DNA Stands for deoxyribonucleic acid, and it's
- 23 sometimes called the genetic blueprint for all living things.
- And we as human beings have 23 chromosomes, and 25 in those chromosomes is packaged our DNA. Each individual

- 1 that we look at vary between individuals. They have been 2 looked at very extensively in different population groups, and 3 those 13 loci -- 9 or 13 loci are used throughout the United 4 States.
- 5 Q. All right. What is PCR?
- A. PCR stands for Polymerase Chain Reaction, and it's a 7 process which a Nobel Peace Prize was awarded, and basically 8 what it does is it copies those regions of the DNA that we're 9 interested in, those 13 or 9 regions that we are looking at 10 that vary between individuals. It allows us to make copies of 11 those regions and then type what we get from that particular 12 sample.
- The reason it is so useful in forensics is a lot 14 of times the DNA we are going to receive is going to be 15 degraded, it's going to be very minimal in quality, so that 16 allows us to get a result from a very miniscule sample.
- Q. Is the PCR DNA method of analysis, is that generally18 accepted within the scientific community?
- 19 A. It is.
- 20 Q. Is DNA testing in general and specifically PCR
- 21 testing used in other areas besides forensics?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Is it used in paternity testing?
- 24 A. It is used in paternity.
- 25 Q. Is it used in, let's say, the recent World Trade

Page 22

- 1 would inherit their DNA approximately half from the biological 2 mother and half from the biological father.
- 3 So given that, we as human beings are the 4 majority the same -- that the DNA is the majority of the same 5 in each one of us being human.
- 6 However, the regions that we are looking at that 7 vary between individuals, there's no two individuals other than 8 perhaps identical twins or identical triplets that are going to 9 have the same DNA.
- 10 Q. All right. And you said a moment ago there is some 11 DNA that is similar to other people, are we talking about 12 characteristics such as two legs, two arms, ten fingers, blue 13 eyes, brown eyes, those general characteristics?
- 14 A. Yes. Our DNA is the code for all our body's 15 functions, whether we have eyes, ears, nose, whatever. So in 16 that regard the DNA is going to be the same for each of us.
- 17 Q. But there are portions of the DNA of that person's18 DNA profile that are going to be unique to that individual?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Unless they have an identical twin or a triplet.
- 21 A. That's correct.
- Q. And these specific parts of the DNA, are these the 23 portions or sites that you all do forensic DNA testing to 24 distinguish between samples?
- 25 A. Yes. These well characterized sites, either 9 or 13,

1 disaster --

- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. -- in trying to identify people?
- 4 A Yes
- 5 O. Is it used in other areas?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And is this a type of testing that's done throughout 8 this country and throughout the world?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And is it generally accepted?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. When your lab receives evidence for DNA testing, how
- 13 does that process work? Where is that evidence taken?
- 14 A. There are several different ways, but the most common 15 way is an evidence custodian will receive the evidence into the
- 16 Tarrant County Medical Examiner's system. And if a number has
- 17 not been assigned, when an autopsy has been done, then they
- 18 will assign a case number to that evidence.
- 19 Each item of evidence is then subsequently given
- 20 an additional number, and then they release that evidence to
- 21 the appropriate section. In our case they would be releasing
- 22 it to the biology DNA section.
- 23 Q. All right. And if you were to get samples or if you
- 24 were to get evidence to be analyzed that had to do with a
- 25 criminal case and you performed the appropriate analysis on the

等人是被 不然為

1 samples, do you send those samples back to whoever submitted 2 it, or do you retain those?

- A. The samples in which we identify biological evidence
- 4 and perform DNA testing on, we retain those in the laboratory.
- 5 Policy is to retain at least half the samples. If the Defense
- 6 or an individual requests retesting, the samples are retested
- 7 and preserved in a manner that they can be retested, and they
- 8 are retained in the laboratory.
- Q. All right. And are there circumstances under which 10 by law you are required to maintain and preserve the biological
- 11 samples?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. So if you were to keep as required by law or to
- 14 preserve evidence for future testing by anyone else, do you
- 15 return the packaging that the biological samples have been
- 16 submitted in to whoever submitted the items?
- A. Oftentimes we will return the packaging. We maintain
- 18 them in a more easily fileable fashion, so oftentimes we will
- 19 return the packaging.
- 20 Q. Did you receive multiple items of evidence from the
- 21 Fort Worth Police Department by their service number 0303339?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Did that service number involve two individuals by
- 24 the name of Patricia Syren and Pearl Magouirk?
- 25 A. Yes.

Page 26

- Q. When a deceased person comes into the Tarrant County
- 2 Medical Examiner's Office, are they assigned a unique number?
- A. They are.
- Q. Is that a unique case number?
- A. Yes.
- Q. The case number that was assigned to Patricia Syren
- 7 was what?
- A. Patricia's number was 0303339.
- 9 Q. And the number that was assigned to Pearl Magouirk?
- 10 A. Pearl's it was 0303340.
- 11 Q. So each person that comes through there, they have
- 12 their own unique number.
- 13 A. Correct.
- Q. Are you aware of whether or not those individuals
- 15 were autopsied by Dr. Nizam Peerwani?
- 16 A. That's my understanding.
- 17 Q. In the course of an autopsy of an individual, are
- 18 biological samples taken and preserved?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. Included in those samples is there an autopsy blood
- 21 sample that's taken and preserved?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. What is the purpose of that?
- A. Well, there are many purposes. A possibility of
- 25 paternity issue may arise at later date, which we retain the

1 samples for that; also for future comparison of evidentiary

- 2 material, we retain the samples for that, and also we do
- 3 toxicology on autopsy samples and other types of tests.
- Q. Did you, in fact, in this case for purposes of your
- 5 testing receive autopsy blood samples from both Patricia Syren 6 and Pearl Magouirk?
- A. Yes.
- MS. HARTMANN: May I approach the board, Your
- 9 Honor?
- 10 THE COURT: Yes.
- O. Do you think it would be helpful for the jury in 11
- 12 order to understand your testimony to be able to see it kind of
- 13 summarized and written out on paper?
- 14 A. Yes.
- Q. All right. When you look at an item, do you assign a 15
- 16 number to that particular item to help you for reference
- 17 purposes?
- A. In the case of the autopsy samples, it's going to be
- 19 assigned by the medical examiner, but, yes, numbers are
- 21 Q. Did you for purposes of this case receive Pearl
- 22 Magouirk's autopsy blood --
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. -- a sample of that? 24
- 25 A. Yes.

Q. And what Tarrant County Medical Examiner Office

- 2 number was assigned to that?
- A. It was our Item No. 16 under their case number.
- O. Which is 0303340?
- 5 A. Correct.
- Q. Okay. Did you also receive a sample of Patricia
- 7 Syren's autopsy blood?
- A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And her unique number was 0303339
- 10 A. Correct.
- Q. What number was that assigned? 11
- 12 A. Her autopsy sample was number 20.
- 13 Q. Were you able to analyze -- using the PCR DNA method,
- 14 analyze your Item 16 and your Item 20 and obtain DNA profiles
- 15 for Pearl Magouirk and Patricia Syren?
- 16 A. Yes.
- Q. I want to show you State's Exhibits 134 and 136 and 17
- 18 ask you if you recognize those.
- .19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And how do you recognize State's 134 and 136?
- A. Each one of those has our case number on it. In this
- 22 case it is under Patricia's number, 0303339, and specifically
- 23 under her case number is Item 21 and Item 52. And what this is
- 24 is packaging from which each of those items was submitted.
- Q. All right. And did State's Exhibit 134 and 136

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-CondenseIt™/03/17 1 contain buccal swabs? 1 retained on the outside of the envelope. A. They did. Q. Okay. And that's 73-C? Q. Are buccal swabs in this packaging right now? 3 A. Yes. A. No. Again, they are retained in our laboratory with Q. And that was assigned your No. 22.7? 5 the remainder of the evidence. A. Correct. Q. And that's done for legal reasons and preservation of O. And again, the swabs that were initially contained in 7 evidence? 7 73-C, where are those located? A. Yes. A. They are retained at the laboratory. Q. So that if anybody else wants to request testing, Q. And were you able to perform the DNA PCR analysis on 10 that can be done. 10 the swabs contained in 73-C? A. Correct. A. Yes. Q. State's Exhibit 134 was assigned your No. 21? 12 O. And were you able to obtain a DNA profile map? A. Correct. 13 A. Yes. MR. MOORE: Judge, at this point we would Q. And the information that you were given was that 14 15 those buccal swabs belonged to a person by the name of Billy 15 object to any opinion of Ms. Van Winkle about DNA results based 16 Jack Crutsinger. 16 on our prior hearing. A. Correct. 17 THE COURT: Overruled. O. Did you obtain a DNA profile map after analyzing the Q. State's Exhibit 136 was packaging that contained 18 19 swabs that were given -- or assigned as No. 52? 19 swabs contained in 73-C, which would have been from the A. Yes. 20 kitchen --21 A. Yes. Q. And again, the information was that those were from 22 Billy Jack Crutsinger. 22 Q. And what did that profile match, if anybody? A. Correct. 23 A. It was male DNA and it matched Billy Crutsinger. Q. Were you able to obtain a DNA profile using the PCR 24 MR. MOORE: Judge, may we have a running 25 DNA method for State's Exhibits -- well, for the buccal swabs 25 objection so I won't have to object --Page 32 Page 30 1 of Billy Jack Crutsinger? 1 THE COURT: You may. Q. Let me show you State's Exhibit 73-D and ask you if A. Yes. Q. So at this point you have a DNA profile for Pearl 3 you recognize that. 4 Magouirk, Patricia Syren and Billy Jack Crutsinger. A. Yes. A. Correct. Q. And how do you recognize the contents of 73-D? A. Once again, it has the crime lab number 0303339, Item Q. And, Ms. Van Winkle, the DNA profiles that you 7 obtained from each one of these sets of buccal swabs, were they 7 No. 22.8 and my initials and notations on them. 8 the same? Q. Were there swabs contained in 73-D when it was A. They were. 9 submitted to you? Q. Were you also asked to analyze using DNA analysis 10 A. Yes. 11 some other items of evidence that were submitted to you? O. Did you perform DNA PCR samples on these blood swabs? 11 A. Yes. Q. Okay. Just for ease for myself and perhaps for the 13 Q. And were you able to obtain a DNA profile --14 jury, what I am going to do is go through these in order of 14 A. Yes. 15 location. I have organized them by location. All right? 15 Q. - from the swabs out of 73-D? A. Okay. 16 A. Yes. They were wipes, but, yes, similar to swabs. Q. All right. Let's start with State's Exhibit 73-C and 17 Q. Wipes. Okay. I'm sorry. And you assigned that 18 ask you to take a look at that if you will, please. 18 22.8? A. (Witness complies) 19 A. Correct. Q. Do you recognize what is contained in State's 73-C? 20 Q. That was your ME number. A. Yes. 21 Q. And how do you recognize it? Q. Did you get a DNA profile match on the items out of

23 73-D?

A. Yes.

O. And what match was that?

24

25

11

12

13

17

18

21

10

12

13

16

19

20

21

22

A. Once again, it has the crime lab number -- Medical

24 Examiner No. 0303339, and this particular item number is 22.7,

25 and it has my initials and the fact that we have the evidence

- A. It was a male DNA profile, and it matched Billy 2 Crutsinger.
- Q. And when you say it was a male DNA match, what are 4 you referring to?
- A. Yes. Part of the STR PCR process that we use in 6 which we look at 13 different loci, we are also able to 7 determine the sex of the sample, whether it's from a male or 8 whether it's from a female, and we do this at a locus called 9 Amelogenin.
- Q. I'm showing you State's Exhibit 73-E and ask you if 11 you recognize that.
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. How do you recognize the contents of 73-E?
- 14 A. Once again, it has the crime lab number 0303339, 15 24.1.
- 16 Q. All right. And the 24.1 is the Medical Examiner's 17 number?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. And were you -- again, the swabs, have they been 20 retained -- the wipes been retained by you at the Tarrant
- 21 County Medical Examiner's Crime Lab?
- 22 A. They have.
- 23 Q. Did you get a DNA profile on what was contained in 24 73-E?
- 25 A. Yes.

- Page 34
- Q. Was there a match to anybody involved in this case?
- A. There was a male DNA profile that matched Billy 3 Crutsinger.
- Q. All right. State's 75-A. Do you recognize 75-A?
- A. Yes, I do. 5
- Q. How do you recognize it?
- A. It is a piece of tile that again has our case number 8 on it and the item number.
- Q. All right. And did you yourself take any type of 10 sample from State's 75-A?
- 11 A. I did.
- 12 Q. And where did you take that sample from?
- A. From the center of the bloodstain. You can see the 14 perimeter of the stain is still remaining.
- Q. So you referred to a dark spot on the tile, and there 16 is a pretty circular spot that's missing.
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 MS. HARTMANN: Permission to publish by just 19 walking in front of the jury?
- 20 THE COURT: All right.
- Q. And do your initials appear on the bag as well as the 22 case number?
- 23 A. They do.
- Q. When you took your own sample from State's 75-A, did 24 retrieved from the dumpster. Are you with me? 25 you perform the DNA PCR analysis on it?

- A. 17-A, yes.
- Q. Okay. It's our State's Exhibit 75-A, Fort Worth
- 3 Police Department 17-A and it is your 33?
- A. Correct.
- 5 O. Okay. Do we have enough numbers up here?
- All right. And were you able to get a DNA 6 7 profile?
- A. Yes.
- O. Did it match anybody involved in this case?
- A. It was a male DNA profile that matched Billy 11 Crutsinger.
- Q. And again, that sample, has that been retained by 12 13 your lab?
- A. It has.
- Q. I'm showing you State's Exhibit 74-A, ask you to 15 16 take a look at that, please.
- 17 A. (Witness complies)
- Q. Do you recognize State's Exhibit 74-A? 18
- A. Yes. 19
- 20 Q. How do you recognize it?
- A. It has their case number on it and our number 32. 21
- Q. I guess it's police department's Item 22? 22
- 23 A. Yes. Correct.
  - O. Is that the knife blade?
- 25 A. Yes.

- Page 36
- Q. Did you perform -- take a sampling off of what was on 2 74-A and perform PCR DNA analysis?
- A. Yes.
- Q. Were you able to obtain a DNA profile?
- A. Yes.
- Q. Were you able to match the DNA profile from the knife
- 7 blade to anyone related to this case?
- A. Yes.
- Q. Who was that?
- 10 A. The DNA was from a female and it matched Patricia
- 11 Syren.
- Q. And again, the sample that you took from 74-A, your
- 13 Item 32, the knife blade, has that sample been retained?
- 14 A. It has.
- 15 Q. By your lab?
- A. It has.
- 17 Q. All right. And is there a sufficient sample left of
- 18 all of these items for anyone else to test?
- A. Yes.
- Q. Have you received any request from any other lab for
- 21 any additional testing?
- A. No.
- Q. Let's move to the clothing or items that were

- 1 Q. Okay. I'm going to show you State's Exhibit 124-A 2 and ask you if you recognize that.
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. How do you recognize State's Exhibit 124-A?
- 5 A. The case number and item No. 27 are on the collar of 6 the shirt.
- 7 Q. Is that something that you wrote on there?
- 8 A. It is.
- 9 Q. And that is your Item 27?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. Okay. Now, did you perform some DNA PCR analysis on
- 12 State's Exhibit 124-A, the denim shirt?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. And did you -- how did you go about selecting where 15 you were going to test?
- 16 A. Again, first it was examined for the presence of 17 blood. There were multiple bloodstains on the front of that 18 shirt, so I selected several different areas. I took stains 19 that were small in nature that may be from a spatter, also
- 20 larger stains that may be transfer type of blood. So several 21 areas of stains were tested.
- 22 Q. All right. And when you test multiple areas on a 23 single item, how do you differentiate those different areas?
- 24 A. The way I have differentiated in this case is test
- 25 areas. Test area 1, 2, 3, 26, 27, T-1 through T-3.
- Page 38
- 1 And those stains were all -- two of them were on the bottom of 2 the right tail of the shirt, and the others near the front
- 3 right pocket.
- 4 Q. And do you take notes and draw diagrams in your notes
- 5 to indicate where specifically say 27 Test Area 1 is and 27 6 Test Area 5 is?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Were you able to -- using the DNA PCR analysis able
- 9 to obtain a DNA profile for Test Areas 27-T1, 27-T2, and 27-T3?
- 10. A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Did the DNA profile that you retrieved from these
- 12 particular sites on the denim shirt match anybody involved in
- 13 this case?
- 14 A. Yes. Those three different areas were male DNA, and 15 they matched Billy Crutsinger.
- 16 Q. All right. As far as 27-T4, Test Site 4, were you
- 17 able to obtain a DNA profile from that site?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And did it match anybody involved in this case?
- 20 A. Yes. The DNA was only female from that particular
- 21 area, and it was consistent with a mixture of DNA from Patricia 22 and Pearl.
- Q. So if multiple people are donating blood to a single
- 24 site, can you separate out the profile of each person?
- 25 A. That's a possibility. Oftentimes with an exclusively

- 1 more prevalent amount, you are going to get additional peaks,
- 2 and there's normally going to be one peak or two peaks
- 3 representing from each parent.
- 4 If you have more than two, certainly at
- 5 different loci, it indicates you have more than one
- 6 contributor, and that was the case here.
- 7 Q. As far as 27 Test Area 5, were you able to obtain a
- 8 DNA profile from that particular area?
- 9 A. Yes. That area was swabbing from the collar of that
- 10 shirt, and I was able to extract some male DNA and female DNA;
- 11 and at all 13 loci that were tested, there were alleles and
- 12 types that were consistent with Billy Crutsinger.
- 13 There were minor alleles at four loci that were
- 14 consistent with Pat, and one minor allele that was not
- 15 consistent with any of the three at one loci.
- 16 Q. You say not consistent with anybody?
- 17 A. Of the three, Pat, Pearl or Billy Crutsinger.
- 18 Q. Can people leave their DNA on clothing just by
- 19 wearing it?
- 20 A. Certainly.
- 21 Q. If there was clothing that's shared amongst people or
- 22 that's left laying where other people are, is it possible for
- 23 other people's DNA --
- A. DNA is in all of our nucleated cells, so any skin
- 25 contact, there will be a possibility of it being shared.
- Page 40
- Q. You said Test Area 5 was from the collar?
- 2 A. It was a swabbing from the collar of that shirt.
- 3 Q. And you said it was not necessarily blood?
- 4 A. Correct
- 5 Q. Let me show you State's 125-A and its contents and 6 ask you to look at that and see if you recognize 125-A.
- 7 A. (Witness complies) Yes. It is our Item No. 30 with 8 the same lab number, 0303339.
- 9 Q. Are those the pair of bluejean shorts?
- 10 A. They are.
- Q. Did you as well test a number of areas on the blue-
- 12 jean shorts?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. And, in fact, there is a listing up here, 30-T1,
- 15 30-T2, 32-T3, 32-T4 and 30-T6.
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. Were you able to obtain, using DNA PCR analysis, DNA 18 profiles on each of those test areas?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Did any of the DNA profiles obtained match anyone
- 21 involved in this case?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. For 30-T1 Test Area 1, what profile did that match?
- 24 A. 30-T1 was actually a stain from the pocket -- the
- 25 right pocket area, and it was a male and female DNA and it was

1 consistent with all three contributors, Pearl, Pat and Billy.

- 2 At one locus, the 18 locus, was inconclusive.
- 3 O. 30 Test Area 2?
- 4 A. 30-T2 it was a stain again from that same pocket area 5 on the opposite side of that pocket, and we had at least two
- 6 contributors at all 13 loci stains. The alleles were
- 7 consistent with Billy, and there were additional minor alleles 8 at other loci that were inconclusive.
- 9 Q. 30 Test Area 3?
- 10 A. That was a stain from just below the crotch area of
- 11 those jeans, and that was male DNA that matches Billy
- 12 Crutsinger.
- 13 Q. 30-T4?
- 14 A. That was DNA at the lower left leg, and that was male
- 15 DNA that matches Billy Crutsinger.
- 16 Q. And when you say matches, does that mean that it is a
- 17 DNA profile match that exactly matches the DNA profile match
- 18 you got from the buccal swabs?
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 Q. 30 Test Area 6?
- 21 A. That stain was on the lower right leg, again male DNA
- 22 that matches Billy Crutsinger.
- 23 Q. The samples that you used for testing purposes for
- 24 each one of these items, your item 27 and 30, have those been
- 25 retained?

Page 42

- 1 A. They have.
- Q. Is there a sufficient remainder for someone else to 3 do testing if they so chose?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Have you received any request from any other lab 6 asking to test any of those items?
- 7 A. No.
- 8 Q. I'm showing you State's Exhibit 129-B. Do you 9 recognize that?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And how do you recognize it?
- 12 A. Again, our crime lab number 0303339 is on there, and
- 13 it is Item No. 25.8 -- I'm sorry, it's .19.
- 14 Q. So the seat belt is 25.19?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. That's your number, and it is our 129-B?
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 Q. And it is the police department No. 19.
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 Q. Were you able to take any type of sampling from any
- 21 stains that were on 129-B, your 25.19?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. How did you do that?
- 24 A. On the fabric portion of the stain -- marked with
- 25 arrows, there are stains on this seat belt that were cut out

1 and retained and tested.

- 2 Q. Did you use the DNA PCR method for testing?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Were you able to obtain any type of DNA profile from 5 the sample you took from State's 129-B?
- 6 A. Yes
- 7 Q. The DNA profile that you obtained, did it match 8 anyone involved with this case?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And whose profile came up?
- 11 A. It was a male DNA profile that matched Billy
- 12 Crutsinger.
- 13 Q. All right. State's Exhibit 129-E that's in front of
- 14 you -- were there blood swabs contained in that?
- 15 A. There was a swab, yes.
- 16 Q. Did you perform DNA PCR testing on that?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Did you obtain a profile?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Whose profile did you obtain?
- 21 A. A male DNA profile matching Billy Crutsinger.
- 22 Q. Did you retain these samples in your lab?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And was there a sufficient remainder of that sample
- 25 for further testing if it had been requested?

- A. Yes.
- Q. Was there any requested testing by any other lab for 3 these samples?
- 4 A. No.
- 5 Q. Did you also receive into your lab the clothing that 6 accompanied Pearl Magouirk and Patricia Syren to the ME's 7 office?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And did you have an opportunity to examine that 10 clothing?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Did you have an opportunity to perform DNA PCR 13 testing on areas of that clothing?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. That clothing is present here today in court, is it
- 16 not?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And you have had an opportunity to -- prior to coming
- 19 into court, to take a look at the bags those clothes are 20 contained in.
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. Is it practical for us to remove the clothing from
- 23 the bags?
- 24 A. No.
- 25 Q. And tell us why not.

- A. They are extremely blood-soaked. It would be a 2 biohazard; and to maintain the integrity of the evidence 3 itself, it should not be opened.
- Q. If they were to be opened, are there certain items 5 that all of us in this room would probably need to put on and
- A. Well, certainly gloves and probably some kind of mask 8 would be ideal.
- Q. Okay. Did you receive -- what specific items of 10 clothing did you receive regarding Patricia Syren?
- A. For Patricia I received a pair of shorts, blue 12 shorts, and a gray T-shirt.
- Q. And on the blue shorts, did you perform DNA PCR 14 testing on any areas of the blue shorts?
- A. Yes, I did.
- Q. On how many areas did you do testing?
- 17 A. On the back of those shorts, I took two different 18 stains. One was a little bit larger than the other one.
- Q. And would those be referenced in your report as 20 19.1T1?
- 21 A. Correct.
- O. And 19.1T2?
- 23 A. Correct.

A. Yes.

Q. Were you able to obtain a DNA profile with regard to 25 19.1T1?

- Q. And were you able to obtain a DNA profile using the 2 DNA PCR method?
- A. Yes.
- Q. The DNA profile that you obtained, did it match the 5 profile of anyone involved with this case?
- A. Yes.
- Q. Whose?
- A. In the middle of the back area there was a stain that 9 matched Billy Crutsinger. It was male DNA.
- O. All right. And the testing areas that you used to 11 perform your test, is there a remainder left sufficient for
- 12 someone else to do testing if they so requested?
- 13 A. Yes.
- O. Did you receive any request by any lab to do any 14 15 additional testing on any of those items?
- A. No. 16
- Q. Going to the clothing worn by Pearl Magouirk, did you 17 18 have an opportunity to look at a pair of jeans and white top?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. Were you able to perform DNA PCR testing on areas of 21 those jeans and white top?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Specifically with regard to Pearl Magouirk's jeans,
- 24 was there a site area designated by you in your report as 25 19.1T1?

- Page 46
- Q. Was the profile the profile of anyone involved in 3 this case?
- A. Yes.
- Q. And which person?
- A. That DNA profile was male DNA, and it was Billy 7 Crutsinger.
- Q. It was located where again?
- A. It was located on the back of the shorts in the 10 middle area.
- 11 Q. In the buttocks area?
- 12 A. Correct.
- Q. As far as 19.1T2, were you able to obtain a DNA 13 14 profile using the DNA PCR method on this area?
- A. Yes.
- Q. The DNA profile that you obtained, was it the same 17 DNA profile that belonged to someone in this case?
- A. Yes. 18
- Q. Who would that be? 19
- 20 A. That is female DNA that matched Patricia.
- 21 O. Syren?
- 22 A. Correct.
- Q. The light blue T-shirt, did you test an area
- 24 referenced as 19.2T1?
- A. Yes.

- A. Yes.
  - Q. And again, each one of these individual ladies has 3 her own case number.
  - A. That's correct.
  - Q. Were you able to obtain a profile of DNA from 19.1T1?

  - Q. And the profile that you obtained from Pearl
  - 8 Magouirk's jeans, was it the same profile as anyone else
  - 9 involved in this case?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And whose profile was it?
- A. This DNA was obtained from the left pocket area, one 13 specific area, and that was male DNA and it matched Billy
- 14 Crutsinger.
- 15 Q. That would have been on the front?
- A. It was actually on the side right near the pocket. 16
- Q. In regards to Pearl Magouirk's white top, you
- 18 designated that as 19.3?
- 19 A. Correct.
- Q. Did you test an area that you have designated as
- 21 19.3T1?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. Were you able to obtain a DNA profile using the DNA
- 24 PCR method?
- A. Yes.

Page 52

- 1 Q. And the profile that you obtained at 19.3T1, was it 2 the same profile that belongs to anyone else involved in this 3 case?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And to whom did that belong?
- 6 A. Again, it was another very small stain. It was 7 female DNA, and it matched Patricia Syren.
- 8 Q. And again, the samples that you tested in regards to 9 Pearl Magouirk's clothing, the jeans, the white top, those 10 specific test areas, have those samples been retained?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Is there a sufficient quantity left over if anyone 13 else wanted to test those items?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Have you received any request from any lab for 16 retesting those items?
- 17 A. No.
- 18 Q. If somebody involved in a criminal case where there 19 has been DNA testing done -- if any other party would like to 20 have their own testing done, is that possible to accommodate 21 them?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Has that been done in the past?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Is it possible for you to make some statistical

- 1 statistics, is it the same procedure that's used in DNA cases 2 across the country and throughout the world?
- 3 A. Yes. We do use the FBI's database. Some
- 4 laboratories choose to use their own database, but we use the 5 national database.
- 6 Q. Were you able to compute some statistics in regards 7 to Billy Jack Crutsinger's profile in regard to the general 8 population?
- 9 A. Once again, we are talking about how common the 10 evidence profile is. It does happen to match Billy Crutsinger, 11 but it's based on the data that we have from the evidence.
- 12 Q. And the statistical result that you came up with, can 13 you tell us what those were?
- A. Yes. The probability of selecting an unrelated 15 individual that would have the same DNA profile as that that 16 was obtained from Pearl Magouirk's jeans and Patricia Syren's 17 shorts in which 13 loci were typed, each of those stains 18 matched Billy Crutsinger, that probability is approximately 1 19 in 86 trillion in Caucasians; 1 in 1.7 quadrillion in African-20 Americans; and 1 in 243 trillion in Southwest Hispanics.
- Q. So what we are talking about is this is a probability 22 of DNA of Billy Jack Crutsinger matching anyone else in these 23 particular populations?
- A. In the profile and the evidence, we did happen to 25 have 13 loci that matched Billy.

- 1 calculations based upon the results of DNA testing in a 2 forensic DNA case?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And what specifically are those statistics? What do 5 they have to do with?
- 6 A. Once you determine that a sample is a match to a 7 particular individual, then the next question becomes how 8 common or rare is that DNA profile that you have on that 9 evidence sample.
- And so the way that we determine that, there are compiled databases of the common racial groups in this region.
- 12 And we're talking about Caucasians, African-Americans and
- 13 Southwest Hispanics. We look at what the commonality is of
- 14 that profile in each of the three racial groups of the area.
- 15 Q. And is it possible for you to take the results in a 16 particular case and make statistical calculations in regard to 17 the general population?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. How do you go about doing that?
- A. I, once again, would compare that to the three common 21 racial groups in this area. We have a database in which each 22 of the common real frequencies is determined, and we use a 23 routine statistical way of calculating that and determine that 24 probability as an overall probability to all nine or all 13.
  - Q. And the process that you used to obtain these

- 1 Q. And those were very large numbers?
- A. Absolutely.
- 3 MS. HARTMANN: May I approach the easel?
  - THE COURT: Yes.
- 5 Q. And your statistics again for the Caucasian?
- 6 A. It is one in 86 trillion.
- 7 Q. Okay. Can you tell me how many zeros that is?
- 8 A. That's 86 and 12 zeros.
- 9 Q. I'm sorry?
- 10 A. 12 zeros.
- 11 Q. And in the African-American?
- 12 A. It is 1.7 quadrillion, and that's 14 zeros.
- 13 Q. And the Southwest Hispanic?
- 14 A. In Southwest Hispanics it is 243 trillion. That's 12 15 zeros.
- 16 Q. And is that more in each case than the population on 17 the earth?
- 18 A. Yes, many times more. It is usually estimated to be 49 between 6 and 7 billion.
- 20 Q. All right. And as far as the percentage of people
- 21 being excluded as possible contributors, what is that number?
- A. This is just a probability if given the alleles so 23 that any type of single source sample is not calculated, but it 24 is greater than 99.99 percent.
- Q. Can you explain what that means?

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1 Condense 1:03/17 Page 17 of 69 Page 1D 471 Page 53 Page 55 A. Well, bottom line is it is an extremely rare profile; MS. HARTMANN: The State doesn't have any 2 and to a reasonable degree of scientific certainty, he's the 2 objection as long as Ms. Van Winkle can retain her originals. 3 contributor of that sample. MR. RAY: That's fine. I will make copies MS. HARTMANN: We pass the witness. Thank you. 4 during the break. (Defendant's Exhibit No. 3 received) **CROSS-EXAMINATION** 5 THE WITNESS: May I watch the copying also? 6 BY MR. RAY: 6 Q. How are you doing? 7 MR. RAY: Yes. A. I'm fine. 8 THE WITNESS: In other words, I have to maintain 9 custody of those. Q. Did you bring your notes with you? MR. RAY: Sure. When we take a break, I'll copy A. I did. 10 Q. Have you reviewed those notes before you testified 11 them. 12 today? 12 THE WITNESS: That's fine. 13 MR. RAY: I am going to give you your notes A. Certainly. Q. Did you review them while you are testifying? 14 back. O. You are a member of a scientific community. I mean 15 16 there is a scientific community that publishes and has certain Q. Looks like they are sitting up there in front of you? 17 criteria as far as your quality control and that sort of stuff? A. Yes. Q. Could I see a copy of your notes? 18 A. Yes. A. Certainly. 19 Q. One of the first things you said, you were talking Q. I have got two envelopes. Is this part of them too? 20 about a peer review; is that right? A. Yes. That's Pearl's case number. A. That's correct. Q. These are all stapled together, are they not, some of 22 Q. Tell me what that is. 23 them are? 23 A. A peer review is, once again, reviewing the whole A. Some are. 24 case file notes, actually fully reviewing the computer data and 25 that the person that does the peer review is another qualified MR. RAY: Mr. Court Reporter, I need a sticker, Page 56 Page 54 1 please. 1 DNA analyst. It's also a case-working analyst. Q. I'm showing you what I just marked as Defense Q. Do you from time to time peer review each other's 3 Exhibit 3 and ask you if that is your complete case file and 3 stuff? Sometimes you peer review that person's; sometimes they 4 notes and personal writings and that sort of thing. 4 review yours? A. Yes. 5 -- A. Certainly. Q. I noticed there was something in the back of it here Q. Who did that in your case? 7 that's in an envelope. Is that photographs or something else? A. In this case was Connie Patton. 8 And a CD. Q. And she has basically the same job you do at the A. Yes. There are some photographs, and the CD and this 9 Medical Examiner's Office; is that right? 10 is the data CD also. 10 A. Similar, yes. MR. RAY: Judge --11 Q. And did you -- did you talk to Ms. Patton about your Q. First of all, you reviewed these notes prior to 12 peer review in this case, or did you just say, "Here are my 13 testifying. 13 notes; look at it"? A. Yes. A. What the normal procedure is is that once the report Q. And you have reviewed them during your testimony 15 is written, then that form is filled out concerning the peer-16 today? 16 review data, and she peer reviews it. There is normally no A. Yes. 17 conversation. Q. And all of your notes relate to the subject matter 18 Q. In this particular case is that what happened? 19 that you have been talking about. 19 A. Yes.

1

5

7

10

11

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

24 25

5

11

12

15

17

18

20

21

A. Correct.

25 it's got a lot of staples in it.

MR. RAY: Your Honor, I would offer Defendant's

22 Exhibit 3. I don't necessarily have to have the CDs. We can

23 delete that from it. I'd like to make a copy at a future time

24 like when we're on a break or something. It's pretty thick and

Q. Okay. In other words, what I am trying to get to,

21 Ms. Van Winkle, is you got all your notes and data and the

22 stuff that you have there, and you left it with Ms. Patton or

23 sent it to her; and she reviewed it and she signed off on that

A. Well, once again, it's retained in the laboratory;

24 little peer-review form. Is that right?

1 it doesn't go elsewhere.

- 2 Q. I understand, but y'all work in the same lab, right?
- A. Correct.
- 4 Q. Back to my question. You didn't talk to her about
- 5 her peer review in this case, did you? Did y'all have any
- 6 conversations that you remember?
- 7 A. I don't have any recollection of any specific 8 conversations.
- 9 Q. She didn't come back to you and say, "Hey, I have a 10 question about this" or that sort of thing?
- 11 A. That does happen on occasion. I just don't recall if 12 that happened or not.
- Q. Would you agree with me there is nothing in your l4 notes that indicates that happened in this case?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. Okay. And you used a couple of terms, and I want to 17 kind of make sure that everyone understands what these terms 18 mean in your report. You made some findings of the presumptive 19 tests.
- 20 A. That's correct.
- Q. What do you mean by that? What does presumptive mean 22 in your business?
- A. Presumptive testing is normally done after an item is 24 looked at visually and to ascertain particular areas that have 25 the appearance of blood. Some of the testing in this case we

\_

1 are talking about bloodstains.

- 2 So once we have items that have the appearance 3 of blood, we use a chemical reagent that reacts very strongly 4 with even a weak dilution of blood to get a reaction.
- Now, presumptive testing also means that it is 6 not confirmatory for blood; however, a few other things that 7 will test positive, such as perhaps rust, don't have the 8 appearance of blood. So even though they may react faintly 9 with this reagent, they don't have that appearance.
- 10 Q. Well, you did some presumptive testing in this case, 11 right?
- 12 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 13 Q. And you also went further to do a positive or a 14 conclusive test on some of what you tested for presumptive 15 testing.
- 16 A. Yes. Absolutely. There was additional testing to 17 determine, first of all, if the blood is of human origin; and 18 that's an additional type testing. That was done on some 19 samples in this case.
- Q. If you have a presumptive test, just for example, 21 that's presumptive blood, does that tell you whether it is 22 human or dog blood?
- 23 A. No. However, if you do DNA, then you will get human 24 DNA detected.
- 25 Q. Well, you can get a masking effect, can you not? In

1 other words, if my blood and my sweat or my cheek cells or my

- 2 skin cells are all mixed together, you would get a match -- you
- 3 would get a DNA result from all those things, correct?
- 4 A. It is certainly possible; however, in this case all
- 5 the bloodstains were very concentrated, so I don't anticipate
- 6 that happened whatsoever, and there were no mixture samples in
- 7 the particular area that would indicate that happened.
- 8 Q. Well, I understand that, but what I'm getting at is
- 9 you did some presumptive testing for blood and those things 10 tested positive, correct?
- 11 A. That's correct.
- 12 Q. And then you did another test to determine if certain
- 13 things were conclusive, correct?
- 14 A. The second test determined that there was human
- 15 hemoglobin in those stains, yes.
- 16 Q. All right. And are you telling us that on the things
- 17 that you didn't do that conclusive test, that you can
- 18 absolutely say that is human blood on the stains?
- 19 A. No, it's the presumptive tests that were run.
- 20 Q. And specifically the knife that Ms. Hartmann was
- 21 talking about, Item 32, that's one of the things that you did
- 22 not do a conclusive test to determine if there was, in fact,
- 23 human blood.
- 24 A. Once again there was human DNA detected, and it
- 25 reacted with a subject test.

Page 58

- 1 Q. I understand that.
- 2 A. Now --
- 3 Q. My question --
- 4 MS. HARTMANN: Excuse me. I'm going to object
- 5 to counsel not letting the witness finish her answer.
- 6 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 7 Q. My question is: Did you conclusively establish that
- 8 there was human blood on the knife?
- 9 A. There was no test for human hemoglobin on that
- 10 sample, correct.
- 11 Q. Were there any other items that would have that same
- 12 answer? In other words, were there some things that you did a
- 13 presumptive test that you determined were blood that you later
- 14 didn't do this conclusive test? Where there some other things?
- 15 A. There were other items that weren't tested for the
- 11. Illier were contact tours with the contact to the contact tours of t
- 16 presence of human hemoglobin, yes.
- Q. And the same answer would apply to them, that you 18 can't affirmatively say it was, in fact, human blood.
- 19 A. The test was not done, yes, that's correct.
- 20 Q. Now, there are -- you call them loci; is that right?
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. Tell the jury how you arrive at these astronomical
- 23 numbers kind of in layman's terms. I mean, you have 13 loci, 24 correct?
- 25 A. Correct.

Page 57 - Page 60

- 1 Q. Okay. And if I match a sample at one loci, what does 2 that tell you?
- A. We typed in this case 9 or 13, and for each sample 4 that was typed, all 9 were typed or 13 were typed. So at each 5 loci you are going to have one particular type whether it be a 6 single peak of type or what's called a heterozygous type where 7 you would have two alleles.
- 8 Q. Well, maybe I didn't ask the question correctly. If 9 you have a match at one loci with a sample, that doesn't tell 10 you a whole lot in and of itself, does it?
- 11 A. That's correct. You look at the overall profile.
- 12 Q. And so if you had a match at two, then you'd have a 13 little greater probability, right?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. And where you get these astronomical numbers is when 16 you have a match at 10, 11, 12 or all of them.
- 17 A. That's correct.
- 18 Q. In fact, correct me if I'm wrong, but the DNA profile 19 of everyone who has ever lived on the earth is exactly the same 20 except for a very small part of the DNA; is that correct?
- 21 A. Right. Percentagewise of the DNA it is a small part, 22 yes.
- Q. And these particular loci that you are checking, they 24 are parts of a person's DNA that don't control our hair color 25 or our eye color or -- I guess one of them is a notice of sex,

- 1 A. Certainly at each locus they are going to have half 2 of their DNA, ves.
- 3 Q. You can tell from looking at Patricia Syren and Pearl
- 4 Magouirk that there is a pretty good chance they're related
- 5 because they have similar DNA, correct?
- 6 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. In fact, at least one of Ms. Magouirk's numbers shows 8 up in every case at Ms. Syren's.
- 9 A. Again, half of her DNA is in Ms. Syren's.
- 10 Q. What that means is Ms. Magouirk was Ms. Syren's 11 mother.
- 12 A. Yes, correct.
- 13 Q. And Ms. Syren got a different number from her father.
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. Does that affect any of your statistical stuff in 16 that their DNA is at least similar halfway through?
- 17 A. Once again, you won't be able to ascertain. If you 18 do have a mixture, there will only be possibly three peaks 19 rather than a possibility of four.
- 20 Q. Let me ask you this. When you start comparing these 21 DNA's or these samples when you start comparing them, if 22 you have a person who is consistent at one but they don't match 23 at the other, what does that tell you?
- A. If it is a secal source sample, then that means it 25 wasn't a contributor of that sample.

Page 62

- 1 but other than that, how long our toes are, that sort of thing 2 that's not what these things all tell; is that correct?
- 3 A. That's correct.
- 4 Q. So the fact I'm a No. 28 and you're a No. 29, that 5 doesn't really mean anything --
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. -- other than we are different?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. Now, when you start comparing people's numbers -- and 10 first of all, you inherit -- most people have at a particular 11 loci -- well, actually all people -- will have two numbers, 12 correct?
- A. No. It will have either one or two. If you inherit 14 the same one from each parent, it will be one.
- 15 Q. You get one from your mom, one from your dad. If 16 they are the same, you have one; if they are different, you 17 have two.
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. So when you look down in 13 places, there are a lot 20 of people that have maybe similar DNA at one place to another 21 person, but nobody has the same -- the uniqueness of all 13. 22 Is that what you are telling us?
- 23 A. Other than an identical twin or triplet.
- Q. People who are children would have a very similar DNA 25 to their parents, correct?

- 1 Q. Okay. What if you have a person that matches in two 2 or three places but they don't match in as few as one place?

  3 What does that tell you?
- 4 A. Again, if you have a single-source sample, it's 5 possible to have a mutation. Again, if the sample is a 6 different -- say you are using buccal sample and a blood 7 sample, that's a possibility to still be a match.

A. There are several ways it can be considered

- 8 Q. But what I'm getting at is the term "inconclusive" --9 tell me what you mean by inconclusive in regards to whether or 10 not it is an actual match or not.
- 12 inconclusive. For instance, the longest loci that we type for 13 is in the 300 to 400 base-pair range. Given that it is longer 14 DNA, if you have a sample that has some amount of degradation, 15 then you may lose some information that you have at that loci, 16 so it may be inconclusive.
- 17 But just the loci alleles may be very low in 18 peak height, and when they are so low in peak height, there is 19 a possibility that you can get a dropout at another possible 20 allele. So you may not be able to use it as an exclusion, but 21 it -- that data may not be useful to you.
- Q. I want you to look at what I have got up here on the 23 screen and I want you to check your notes. I want you to look 24 at the profile that you generated for Billy Crutsinger, Pearl 25 Magouirk and Pat Syren. And I'm going to ask you if what I

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1

1 have got up here is the same as what you have got.

- 2 It is kind of off the page here. This is Billy 3 Jack, this is Pat Syren and this is Ms. Pearl Magouirk. Can 4 you see that all right?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 MR. RAY: Can I inquire if the jury can see 7 those? I'll make them a little bigger.
- 8 (Pause in the proceedings)
- 9 MR. RAY: And now can I inquire if the jury can 10 see those?
- 11 (Pause in the proceedings)
- 12 Q. Are they the same?
- 13 A. It will take me a few more moments --
- 14 Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead and take your time. I can move 15 it down.
- 16 (Pause in the proceedings)
- 17 Q. Are they all correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. The a-m-e-l, that's the sexual one, correct?
- A. Correct.
- 21 Q. And if you have got an XY, that means you're a male;
- 22 and if you have an X, that means you are a female, right?
- A. Correct.
- 24 Q. And what I was asking you a minute ago, if you
- 25 compare the bottom two lines, which are Ms. Syren and Ms.

1 speculation.

- 2 THE COURT: Sustained
- 3 BY MR. RAY:
- 4 Q. Is that a proper procedure, to seal these things up 5 at some time after you obtain the sample?
- 6 A. Well, certainly if they have been in your custody the 7 whole time, there is a possibility that they may not be sealed.
- 8 Q. Would you do that in your business, leave something 9 unsealed for a while if you went and took a sample from 10 someone?
- 11 A. Once again, if you're taking samples, oftentimes you 12 have to have an air dryer, so until they dry, they are not 13 going to be sealed, so that's not unusual.
- 14 Q. All right. It comes down, though, to the fact 15 that -- and first of all, the credibility of the person of 16 doing it; but also the person could make a mistake, or 17 something else could get in there; is that right?
- 18 · A. I think it's possible.
- 19 Q. Now, I want to look at a page from your -- we'll come 20 back to this.
- I want to look at the Item 27T5, and I think
  the number you had on it was 2450. Do you want to refer to
  your notes there?
- 24 A. (Witness complies)
- 25 Q. Are you looking at it?

- Page 66 1 Magouirk, one can see that Ms. Syren, which is the middle in
- 2 each row, she has one of Ms. Magouirk's in every one of her.
- 3 A. That is correct, as you would expect.
- 4 Q. Okay. Now, let me ask you this first of all.
- 5 MR. RAY: Can I approach the witness?
- 6 THE COURT: Yes.
- 7 Q. All these results from Billy Jack -- you don't know 8 him, do you? This is Billy Jack sitting over here.
- 9 A. No.
- 10 Q. You didn't know him before you came in here, right?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 Q. These two envelopes, State's Exhibit 134 and 136, you 13 took the Q-tips out of there and you typed them, right?
- 14 A. A portion of one of the swabs --
- 15 Q. I didn't mean to be misleading. You got a DNA 16 profile for both of these, correct?
- A. Correct.
- 18 Q. They were the same, were they not?
- A. Correct.
- 20 Q. You don't know where they came from, do you?
- 21 A. I have no direct knowledge, no.
- Q. Okay. And why is it that you don't seal these things
- 23 up when you are a police officer or a person until you get over
- 24 to the Medical Examiner's Office? Why do people do that?
- 25 MS. HARTMANN: I'm going to object to

- l A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And I -- I may have to read these off. This is 27T5, 3 and the collar that was inside of it, correct?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. That corresponds to the note that you are looking at, 6 right?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. Now, when you look, just as for an example, the vWA, 9 you got a result at the collar of 14, 17 and a 19, correct?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. Okay. Now, what do those little stars mean? I have 12 got it off the page there.
- 13 A. Once again, they are peaks that are very low in peak 14 height, and so some of that -- actually that sample was 15 reinjected at some point.
- 16 Q. When you say "reinjected," what do you mean?
- 17 A. In other words, another portion was taken and 18 reinjected as far as analysis procedure.
- 19 Q. Now, if my DNA or someone's DNA is not a 14, a 17 or
- 20 a 19, then I am excluded at this loci, correct?
- 21 A. No, the 16 is a major contributor of that, so --
- Q. Do I understand you to say that this is actually two 23 rows that really mean one?
- A. Actually, yes, that's correct. Now, again, those
- 25 items in parenthesis are very, very minor alleles, and the peak

1 heights are very, very low. And again, a process can happen 2 where you get allele dropout at those particular loci. Those, 3 again, may be considered inconclusive.

- 4 Q. Let me ask you this. When you say "dropout at the 5 lower levels," is that a level that can vary depending on the 6 scientist that's evaluating?
- 7 A. Each laboratory certainly validates their own 8 procedures in their hands, so yes. The level in which you can 9 get that dropout has to be ascertained in each laboratory.
- 10 Q. Is there a scientific  $\neg$  or is there an agreement in 11 the scientific community about at what level all these numbers 12 have to be at before you can call them actually the number 13 versus inconclusive or unable to determine.
- 14 A. No, there is no particular number. It's based on the 15 laboratory's instrumentation and validation of the system.
- 16 Q. Would you agree with me that in one scientific lab
  17 and another scientific lab, although they might all be very
  18 knowledgeable in the field of DNA, they might come to a
  19 different result as to what is conclusively established between
  20 the two of them?
- A. It may be possible that they record it differently.

  This type of sample, which is a swabbing from a collar, which a is a very low level Rnt DNA anyway, it clearly is a mixture of DNA, so you may be limited in what you can say about it.
- Q. Well, when you start mixing DNA, the more people's

1 DNA that you have in one particular mixture, your numbers

2 start coming way down because you can't say which number

THE COURT: Sustained.

- Q. Let me show you something here. Why don't you look 3 in your conversation log.
- 4 Have you had a chance to look at it?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. There is a note that you wrote concerning a
- 7 conversation you had with Ms. Hartmann concerning there was a 8 question about whether or not the arrest was bad or illegal?
- 9 A. There was our conversation, yes, and new typing was
- 10 requested.11 Q. That was the reason that you got a new type, the
- 13 A. That is my understanding, yes.
- 14 Q. Okay. Let's go back to -- now, what I want you --
- 15 I'm going to read something out of this report, and I'm going
- 16 to ask you if I'm reading it correctly, and then I'm going to
- 17 ask you a question about it.

12 Billy Jack's sample, right?

- 18 A. Okay.
- 19 Q. It says the DNA profile from the denim shirt collar,
- 20 which is 27T5, right?
- 21 A. Correct.
- Q. It's a mixture of DNA from at least two contributors,
- 23 right?
- 24 A. Correct.
- 25 Q. The major DNA profile matches the DNA profile

Page 70

- Page 72 1 obtained from Billy Crutsinger. He's item 52 in your book or
- 2 21, depending on which one you look at.
- 3 belongs to which person in some cases. 3 A. Con
- 5 Q. You start getting a mixture of four or five people,
- 6 that really kind of gets hard for you to tell, correct?
- 7 A. That's correct.

A. That's correct.

- 8 Q. All right. In your report -- I want you to look on
- 9 page 4, paragraph 3 -- first of all, you actually returned two 10 reports in this case, did you not?
- 11 A. That's correct.
- 12 Q. One on September 3 and one on July 23; is that right?
- 13 A. Yes. The lab did two reports also.
- 14 Q. Anything different about those two reports?
- 15 A. The reference sample is different.
- 16 Q. The only thing that was different, you had whichever 17 one of Billy Jack's samples came later; is that right?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. Why did y'all do that?
- 20 A. It was requested to retype the sample.
- 21 Q. There was actually a concern from the DA's office --
- 22 MS. HARTMANN: Your Honor, I'm going to object 23 to relevance.
- 24 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 25 MS. HARTMANN: speculation.

- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. And minor DNA alleles detected at loci D3S1358, this 5 first one here; wVA; D21S11, which is the sixth one over; and
- 6 D13317, which is my last one over there. Is that the
- 7 correct --8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. You said they were consistent with having originated 10 from Patricia Syren, correct?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. Tell me what Patricia Syren is at vwa.
- 13 A. At vwa she's a 14, 16.
- 14 Q. Is that why she's consistent here?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. But when you have -- and let me back up to another
- 17 graph right quick, and I am going to come right back to that.
- These numbers represent peaks that you get when 19 you run this graph, correct?
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Tell the jury what we are looking at at this
- 22 particular instance right here, just that 24 -- these numbers
- 23 right here. 14, 16, 18, 17 and 19. What does all that mean?
- A. Those are the peaks. They're actually the allele
- 25 calls. In other words, the major peaks there are 16 to 18,

1 which are Billy Crutsinger's types --

- Q. And you have got three real low ones.
- 3 MS. HARTMANN: Excuse me. I'm going to object 4 to counsel not letting the witness finish her answer.
- 5 MR. RAY: I'm sorry.
- 6 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 7 Q. Go ahead and finish your answer.
- 8 A. And the minor peaks are at 14, 17 and 19. Now, the
- 9 17 and 19 are both in what's called stutter positions, so it
- 10 may be explainable as simply being a typing that -- possible
- 11 typing that's obtained in that sample. We don't know if it is 12 a true typing or if it's really what's called stutter which we
- 13 see in this type of testing.
- 14 Q. That comes back to where are you going to draw the 15 line for this, right?
- 16 A. Well, no. In the case of a mixture sample, since
- 17 stutter is a given and it is also very low in peak height, it 18 may be present and you may not able to be ever ascertain
- 19 whether it's stutter or if it's another contributor.
- 20 Q. Well, if it's another contributor and Patricia Syren
- 21 is 14 and a 16 -- and that's the same graph that we were
- 22 talking about a minute ago, right?
- 23 A. That's correct.
- Q. Can you say for certain that Patricia Syren is 25 included in that particular graph and those levels?

- 1 15 allele is in what's called a stutter position, which is four
- 2 base pairs prior to the 16, and once again, she cannot be
- 3 excluded as being there. She's a 14, 15.
- 4 O. Let me ask you this. Over on the next one over,
- 5 which was the vwa, does it make sense that your level at 16 is
- 6 higher than 18 since Patricia Syren could have contributed to 7 the 16 as well?
- 8 A. Right. Again, if she's a 14, 16, normally those peak 9 heights, say from a 16, 18 contributor such as Billy
- 10 Crutsinger, are going to be more equivalent in peak heights.
- 11 But if you have an additional contributor, the 16 also -- 16 is
- 12 going to be higher peak height, which is what we have.
- Q. In other words, if you have just one sample, I take
- 14 my blood and you type it, my two peaks, assuming I have two at
- 15 each loci, they are going the same all the way across the
- 16 board, right?
- 17 A. Roughly, at least 60 and 70 percent, yes.
- 18 Q. And what this tells you at this level, which is vwa,
- 19 is looks like somebody with maybe one of these minor spots,
- 20 either 15, 17 or 19 -- or maybe 15 if that's what that is,
- 21 might have had 16 --
- 22 A. It's possible, yes.
- 23 Q. That theory doesn't hold true over here when you
- 24 figure Patricia Syren into it, because she's a 14, 15 at D3,
- 25 right?

Page 74

- 1 A. Well, again, certainly her allele 14 is there and 16 2 is there. But nowhere -- at that particular locus, we cannot 3 say that she is not there.
- 4 Q. But you can't say she is either other than she's 5 consistent.
- 6 A. Well, you cannot say she's not there.
- 7 Q. But you can't say she is --
- 8 A. She could be.
- 9 Q. She could be, but you're not saying --
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 Q. Okay. And that comes back to when you say consistent 12 with, that just means it's a possibility.
- 13 A. That's correct.
- Q. You have the same situation at -- look at D3, that
- 15 first one. What is Patricia Syren at D3?
- 16 A. At D3 she's a 14, 15, and the major type is 16, 17;

Q. Might be there, might not though. Same set of --

- 17 and it says Billy Crutsinger --
- 19 same question, right?20 A. No. We need to look at the data to ascertain that.
- Q. Okay. That would be that graph right there. Is that 22 it right there?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. What does that tell you?
- 25 A. Again, the minor contributors are 14, 15. The actual

- 1 A. Right. Again the 15 is a little higher peak height 2 which could be contributing from the stutter.
- 3 Q. But your 16 is higher than your 17.
- 4 A. Right, and that's well within the percentage. It 5 should be 60 to 70 percent, and that's well within that 6 percentage.
- 7 Q. Okay. Now, lastly, on your -- on your peer review -- 8 why do you do peer reviews?
- 9 A. Again, it is a review from the administration
- 10 standpoint for typographical errors and also for a consistency
- 11 in reporting, an agreement in the way the data is recorded.
- 12 Q. But -- I mean, Ms. Patton doesn't just look to see if 13 you made a typographical error; she's looking to see if your
- 14 results came up right --
- 15 A. Yes, and reanalysis, yes.
- 16 Q. I'm going to show you one of your peer reviews. You 17 actually -- we have got a peer review here from July 23. Can
- 18 you read that okay?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Is that all right?
- 21 A. Yes
- Q. Okay. And Ms. Patton signed it down at the bottom of the sheet. I just don't have it up there, correct?
- 24 A. Correct.
- 25 O. Indicating that all of your results and all of your

1 worksheets and all of your conclusions are totally supported 2 and you did everything right basically --

- 3 A. Once again, each of those questions addresses an area 4 that is examined in the peer review.
- 5 Q. One of these things on here talks about just getting 6 all your I's dotted and your T's crossed, right?
- Right here, No. 6. Can you see that all right?
  8 This is just another peer review, correct?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And this one is actually dated -- that's September 8 11 of this year, right?
- 12 A. I'll take your word for it. I don't see a date on 13 it. I have one similar.
- 14 Q. Look here at No. 6. It says there is a case number 15 and analyst's initial on all pages. Why do y'all do that?
- 16 A. Once again, that's a quality-control measure that 17 every document we have in our file is initialed and has the 18 case number on it.
- 19 Q. But why is that important?
- A. Well, again, so that a particular page, whatever it 21 may be, is associated with that case file.
- Q. What happens if you don't have peer review? What 23 would that do to the validity of your results?
- 24 A. Everything we do is peer reviewed.
- 25 Q. Well, but if you didn't have a peer review -- would

Page 78

1 you have a problem if another lab didn't do a peer review?

- 2 A. Absolutely.
- 3 Q. You would have a problem with another lab that didn't 4 do a peer review right, right?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Now, back to my question about the case number and 7 initials, where does the case number go?
- 8 A. It can go in different areas of the page.
- 9 Q. In some of your pages, like the one we have here, 10 there is actually a place for a crime lab number, and you wrote 11 that number, right?
- 12 A. Correct.
- 13 Q. There is a place for the primary analyst and the 14 reviewer, which is what you have got on this one.
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. Right at the top where it says "primary analyst"
  17 where it says "CVW," that's you, right?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And then "CP," y'all have got almost the same 20 handwriting, that's Connie or Constance Patton, right?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. And where do you put your initials on these pages?
- 23 A. In different locations.
- Q. I want to ask you if typically you put them -- this 25 is a part of your file -- right up there in the top right-hand

1 corner, your case number, the date you did this and your 2 initials, right?

- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Okay. That's what you are supposed to do, right?
- 5 A. Well, again, they may be in different areas, but, 6 yes.
- 7 Q. Let's look at another one here. Same thing there on 8 another one of your results. Right up there in the very middle 9 where my little arrow is, you have got your initials, right?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. This is a chain-of-custody form. Do you recognize 12 that?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Where are your initials there?
- 15 A. In two different places. Down at the bottom where it 16 is "received by" and then also at the top.
- 17 Q. Okay. Why would -- what is the importance of Ms. 18 Patton looking at your initials, looking to see if your
- 19 initials are there?
- 20 A. Well, once again, it is a quality-control process.
- 21 In other words, each page is initialed, so that's just
- 22 something that is reviewed for integrity of that case file.
- Q. Would it make sense that if Ms. Patton saw one of
- 24 these pages as she was reviewing it and maybe your initials
- 25 weren't on there, she might say, "Hey, Carolyn, you didn't

Page 80

1 initial this page"?

- 2 A. Absolutely, yes.
- Q. It is not so much that you did or didn't put your
- 4 initials on it because that doesn't have anything to do with 5 the quality of your work, right? I mean, whether you are right
- 6 or not in your analysis is not -- it is not correct or
- 7 incorrect because you didn't put your initials on the page.
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. But it would lead one to believe that Ms. Patton 10 might or might not have seen that page if she didn't correct 11 you or ask you about it if, in fact, your initials weren't on 12 there.
- 13 A. I guess that's a possibility, although it would be
- 14 fairly easy to miss a page that may not have initials in
- 15 certainly an extremely large file you have such as this one.
- 16 Q. Do you know how many places you didn't put your 17 initials up there by the case number?
- 8 A. Again, it may not be in that same area or section.
- 19 Q. So it's all right if they're somewhere else on the 20 page as long as they are on there.
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 MR. RAY: Can I approach the witness?
- 23 THE COURT: Yes.
- Q. Okay. So what you are telling me is -- and this is 25 just a copy of a page that you have. You can look at it.

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-Condense 1003/17 Page 24 of 69 Page D 4724

Page 81

A. Yes. 1

- Q. You have got your initials up there -- in fact, 3 that's the page I just showed you, the one that's up there.
- A. Right.
- Q. You have got your initials up there at the top by the 6 case number.
- A. Yes.
- Q. And you are telling us that since you wrote your name 9 down here, that kind of would substantiate that even if you 10 forgot to put your initials at the top, right?
- 11 A. Certainly, but it's in both places.
- 12 Q. Same thing in this page which talks about there is a 13 whole lot of evidence transmitted to you.
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. Got that one right.
- 16 How about this one though? Excuse me. That's 17 the same one I just showed you. Tell me what that one --18 actually this goes with it. First of all, is that a page out 19 of your notes?
- A. No, I don't believe this is out of my notes because 21 it doesn't have my transmittal on it, so, no, it is not mine.
- Q. It is part of the Medical Examiner's --
- A. It is part of the Medical Examiner's file, which is 24 different than my file.
- Q. All right. So somebody else didn't put their notes

A. Yes. Part of my signature is C. Van Winkle, which 2 is CVW, my initials.

Page 83

Page 84

- O. But had you not been the person that signed in those 4 particular items, your initials don't appear on several pages.
- A. Every page you showed me my name or initials are on 6 there. If I had not signed for those items, I would initial 7 that case number, yes. But I could not do analysis on an item, 8 particularly a chain, unless I had received that evidence.
- Q. And lastly, you also did some serology in this case.
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 O. Tell the jury what that is, why you did it and what 12 your results were.
- A. Serology is just a term that's used for the evidence 14 examination. It's usually used to determine whatever body 15 fluids we are talking about, whether you are talking about 16 semen or blood or saliva. So it is information for those 17 fluids.
- 18 Q. Did you do that in this case?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. What were your results?
- 21 A. Do you want me to read all of the results --
- 22 O. Why don't you --
- 23 A. -- from this one report?
- Q. Well, I think your results are -- and correct me if 24
- 25 I'm wrong -- is there is no evidence of sexual assault.

Page 82

- A. Again, we are part of the crime laboratory. The
- 3 Medical Examiner has a different set of rules to see
- 4 whatever --

1 there.

- 5 O. Okay. e
- A. -- but that's not my note. 6
- Q. So what you are saying then, this buccal swab from
- 8 Billy Jack -- this is part of your notes, is it not?
- A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. The fact that your name is down at the bottom of it 10 11 kind of covers that.
- A. Yes, absolutely. The case number and --
- 13 Q. Even though you don't have your initials up at the 14 top?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Have you and Ms. Patton ever talked about that?
- 17 A. I'm sorry. I don't quite understand what you are 18 asking.
- 19 Q. I'm just curious as to why if you are -- it may be a 20 very technical point, but your peer reviews say the case number
- 21 and analyst's initials on all pages.
- A. Uh-huh.
- Q. What I see from that is that you are supposed to put
- 24 the case number on the page, most pages there is a place for
- 25 it, and your analyst's initials are supposed to be there.

- A. Yes. Again, sexual assault, that evidence was
- 2 examined from both victims, and there was no evidence of semen, 3 correct.
- Q. All right. There is nothing that would indicate to
- 5 you that there was a -- any evidence of sexual assault in this 6 case.
- A. Correct.
- MR. RAY: Can I have just a second, Judge? 8
- 9 THE COURT: Yes.
- 10 (Pause in the proceedings)
- 11 Q. Well, now here is one -- one more thing.
- 12 MR. RAY: May I approach the witness?
- 13 Q. Is this part of your form -- part of your work?
- 14 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Got your initials or your name because you got
- 16 something from Detective McCaskill, right?
- A. Actually, this is probably not my copy of it. It may
- 18 have been a copy you obtained from elsewhere, perhaps from
- 19 Detective McCaskill. Let me get my form with the same 20 information.
- 21 Q. Maybe you have one where you put the initials on it
- 23 A. Yes. I don't have this copy in my forms.
- 24 Q. Okay.

22 later?

25 A. Let me double-check for you.

Q. This is your form.

- 2 A. Yes, and it has my initials.
- 3 Q. My mistake, and it looks like you have blue ink that 4 you put up on --
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 MR. RAY: I'll pass the witness.
- 7 THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, let's take a 8 stretch break. Please retire to the jury room and remember and 9 follow your instructions.
- 10 (Recess taken)
- 11 (Jury not present)
- 12 THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury?
- 13 MS. HARTMANN: State's ready, Your Honor.
- 14 MR. RAY: We are ready, Judge.
- 15 (Jury present)
- 16 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

17 BY MS. HARTMANN:

- 18 Q. Just very, very briefly. Mr. Ray asked you about 19 your Item No. 32, which is State's Exhibit 74-A. That's the 20 knife blade.
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. Okay. And he asked you whether or not you had done
- 23 the hemoglobin test on that particular item, correct?
- 24 A. Correct.
- 25 Q. You have previously testified that you obtained a DNA

- 1 A. Correct.
- Q. And both the State of Texas, myself, and Mr. Ray have a sked you questions about those swabs today.
- 4 A. Correct,
- 5 O. We have been talking, both of us, about those swabs.
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 O. And finally, the items that we have previously
- 8 discussed that we went through item by item here in court, when
- 9 you received them from the evidence custodian or Detective
- 10 McCaskill, were they in a sealed condition?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Was there any appearance or evidence that they had
- 13 been opened and entered into before you received them?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 MS. HARTMANN: We'll pass the witness.
- 16 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

17 BY MR. RAY:

- 18 Q. Well, when you said there is no way it could be 19 anything other than blood on this knife, isn't it possible that
- 20 you could have had some other DNA besides blood?
- 21 A. Once again, that particular knife blade was totally
- 22 covered on both sides with appearing blood. It tested very,
- 23 very strongly with a presumptive reagent. The only other type
- 24 of things that could come up as possible positives are
- 25 vegetable material or perhaps rust, and it did not have the

Page 86

1 profile from State's Exhibit 74-A.

- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. Does the fact that you did not do a test for human 4 hemoglobin affect in any way your ability to obtain a profile?
- 5 A. Not if human DNA is present.
- 6 Q. In other words, if that had been anything other than 7 human blood, you wouldn't have -- if it had not been human 8 blood, you would have not have gotten a DNA profile.
- 9 A. That's my opinion, yes.
- 10 Q. And you did, in fact, get a DNA profile?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. In other words, if it was dog blood, cat blood,
- 13 leopard's blood, would you have gotten a DNA profile?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. So whether there was a human hemoglobin test or not 16 really doesn't make any difference in regards to your being 17 able to perform a DNA test.
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. Mr. Ray also put up on his screen a portion of some20 notes from a telephone conversation that you and I had.
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. You recall that? And part of that notation was the
- 23 Judge had not yet made any ruling, correct?
- 24 A. I believe that was what it says.
- 25 Q. In regard to the swabs from the Defendant.

- 1 appearance of that type of sample.
- Q. Well, but you get DNA from other things besides 3 blood, do you not?
- 4 A. Yes, that's correct. A large amount of human DNA
- 5 was, however, detected from that stain. That particular stain 6 is characterized.
- 7 O. I understand that, but --
- 8 A. It was a presumptive test, yes.
- 9 Q. Okay. And presumptive does not mean conclusive. Am
- 10 I missing something, or is that right?
- 11 A. It isn't conclusive for human hemoglobin, correct.
- 12 Q. You did not perform that test.
- 13 A. Correct.
- 14 Q. Are you telling the jury that absolutely, as far as
- 15 you can tell based on your best scientific knowledge and
- 16 inquiry, that what was on that knife was, in fact, blood?
- 17 A. It was presumptive test positive, and that is it.
- 18 Q. The answer to my question is: Can you conclusively 19 say it was blood?
- 20 A. Again, it was not confirmed to be human.
- 21 Q. So the answer to my question is you cannot say it is 22 conclusively blood?
- 23 A. I did not confirm it, yes.
- Q. The answer to my question is, just a real simple yes
- 25 or no, is you cannot say that what is on the knife is human

1 blood, yes?

- 2 A. Because I did not test it, that's correct.
- 3 Q. All right. And you only found one person's DNA --
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. Finally, I want you to look back if you can -- I know
- 6 I was making copies of your notes -- back to the conversation
- 7 log that Ms. Hartmann and I just referred about. I want to ask
- 8 you to look on the next page and see if you had a conversation
- 9 with Greg Miller, if you have got that note handy.
- 10 A. (Witness complies) I did not have a conversation
- 11 with Greg Miller. There is a notation that Connie Patton did.
- 12 Q. Okay. Well, Greg Miller is a prosecutor.
- 13 A. Correct.
- 14 Q. And that note which is part of your file refers -- he
- 15 was wanting some DNA testing done; is that a fair statement?
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. That's a normal procedure. The DA's office calls
- 18 over to y'all's office and says, "Hey, we are going to send you
- 19 a bunch of stuff, and we want some testing done."
- A. Correct.
- Q. And that conversation, your note indicates, occurred 22 on June 18.
- 23 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 24 Q. So there wasn't any testing done up until that time;
- 25 is that right?

Page 90

- 1 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 2 MR. RAY: Can I approach the bench just a second 3 to see the clerk's file?
- 4 (Pause in the proceedings)
- 5 Q. Was there any testing done prior to June 19 at 12:30 6 in the morning -- 12:30 noon, any testing that you are aware 7 of?
- 8 A. In the biology laboratory, not that I'm aware of.
- 9 Q. Y'all didn't even find out about it until the 18th, 10 and you didn't have any of the stuff to analyze until well
- 11 after the 19th. Is that a fair statement?
- 12 A. Well, we may have picked up blood cards on autopsy 13 samples. I don't have that immediately available to me, but
- 14 that's a possibility that no testing was done at that point.
- Q. Everything that was tested and every result you came 16 up with was all after noon on June 19; is that right?
- 17 A. As far as I know, yes.
- 18 MR. RAY: That's all I have. Thank you.
- 19 MS. HARTMANN: We don't have anything further.
- THE COURT: You may step down, ma'am.
- 21 Ms. HARTMANN: May Ms. Van Winkle be excused?
- 22 MR. RAY: No objection.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: Your Honor, at this time the
- 24 State would call Dr. Nizam Peerwani.
- 25 (Witness Sworn)

- 1 Whereupon,
- 2 DR. NIZAM PEERWANI,
- 3 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 4 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 5 BY MS. CALLAGHAN:
- 6 Q. Could you please state your name for the ladies and 7 gentlemen of the jury?
- r gentiemen of the jury:
- 8 A. My name is Nizam Peerwani.9 Q. How are you employed?
- 10 A. I'm employed as Medical Examiner for the county of
- 11 Tarrant, State of Texas.
- 12 Q. All right. How long have you been doing that?
- 13 A. About 25 years.
- 14 Q. All right. Are you a physician licensed in the state
- 15 of Texas?
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 Q. When did you become licensed?
- 18 A. I obtained my license in 1976.
- 19 Q. All right. And can you explain to the ladies and
- 20 gentlemen what the Medical Examiner does?
- 21 A. A medical Examiner is a pathologist that's trained in
- 22 forensic pathology, and the main job of a medical examiner is
- 23 to conduct death investigations in order to decide or
- 24 adjudicate on the cause and manner of death.
- 25 Q. And can you give the ladies and gentlemen the

- 1 benefit of your background and experience in order to hold this 2 position?
- 3 A. Certainly. I did my undergraduate schooling through
- 4 the American University graduating in 1972 with a bachelor of
- 5 science degree in biology and chemistry and then M.D. in 1976.
- 6 Following that, I did four years of training in
- 7 pathology at Baylor Hospital in Dallas, and then I subsequently
- 8 got certified in three branches of pathology including anatomic
- 9 pathology, clinical pathology, and forensic pathology.
- 10 Q. Now, when we are talking about the Tarrant County
- 11 Medical Examiner's Office, you have jurisdiction over certain
- 12 areas; is that correct?
- 13 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 Q. What areas do you have jurisdiction over?
- 15 A. As a matter of fact, we are a district office, and we
- 16 have jurisdiction over three counties, three adjoining
- 17 counties, including Tarrant County, Parker County, and Denton 18 County.
- 19 Q. Okay. And specifically what kind of work do you do 20 in your day-to-day job?
- 21 A. Besides my administrative responsibilities in
- 22 providing oversight to labs and the morgue, I conduct actual
- 23 death investigations. I perform examinations and autopsies on
- 24 human remains.
- 25 O. All right. How many assistants work with you?

- 1 A. I have three Deputy Medical Examiners who work for 2 Tarrant County.
- Q. All right. So all the autopsies that are performed, 4 all the death investigations in the three-county area are done 5 either by you or by your three assistants.
- 6 A. Yes, ma'am,
- 7 Q. In the course of your job, do you perform autopsies?
- 8 A. Yes, I do.
- 9 Q. How many autopsies would you estimate you do in a 10 year?
- 11 A. Approximately 350 autopsies per year.
- 12 Q. Can you estimate how many you have done over the 13 course of your career?
- 14 A. Probably over six or seven thousand autopsies.
- 15 Q. Now, can you tell the ladies and gentlemen under what 16 circumstances autopsies are performed? Is it in the case of 17 every death or just certain types?
- 18 A. No. As a matter of fact, state law does not state 19 what cases need to be autopsied. The law only says that the 20 Medical Examiner shall conduct an inquest or inquiry into 21 death, and the law defines what kind of cases the medical 22 examiner must conduct inquests on.
- And these include all people who die unattended, 24 those that die of unnatural causes as well as those people who 25 die within 24 hours of admission to a hospital. Obviously in

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Accidental, as the result of a trauma resulting from

Page 95

Page 96

- 3 an accident?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Suicide is self-inflicted.
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Not an accident, but they intend to die?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Homicide, in the event a person kills someone either 10 intentionally or through negligence.
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. And then finally undetermined if it is not clear what 13 happened.
- 14 A. That's right.
- 15 Q. Have you testified before in courts in this county,
- 16 Parker County or Denton County?
- 17 A. I have, yes.
- 18 O. How often would you estimate you testify?
- 19 A. I probably testify two or three times a month.
- 20 Q. All right. In the total amount of your career, how
- 21 many times do you think you have testified?
- 22 A. Many hundreds of times.
- 23 Q. Have you been recognized as an expert in the courts
- 24 of all of those counties?
- 25 A. Yes.

Page 94

- Q. Have you also testified in other counties?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. What other counties have you testified in?
- 4 A. Multiple counties both north and west and south of
- 5 us, including Wichita County, Taylor County, Hood County,
- 6 McLennan County and adjoining other counties.
- 7 Q. Has all your testifying been in the state of Texas?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Have you testified in other states as well?
- 10 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 11 Q. What other states?
- 12 A. I have testified in Louisiana as well as Oklahoma.
- 13 Q. Now, did you have an opportunity on April 9 of 2003
- 14 to perform autopsies on the bodies of two individuals named
- 15 Patricia Syren and Pearl Magouirk?
- 16 A. I did, yes, ma'am.
- 17 MS. CALLAGHAN: At this time I believe we have a 18 stipulation between State and Defense which is marked State's 19 Exhibit 167 for identification.
- 20 MR. RAY: We have seen it, no objection.
- 21 THE COURT: It is admitted.
- 22 (State's Exhibit No. 167 received)
- 23 MS. CALLAGHAN: If I may publish it, Your Honor,
- 24 by reading it to the jury?

25

THE COURT: You may.

1 all cases of traumatic death and all cases where there is

- 2 unnatural or suspected unnatural cause, we as medical examiners 3 will conduct a thorough autopsy.
- 4 Q. All right. And in making your ruling about the cause
- 5 or death and the manner of death, what are your options?
- 6 A. Well, actually, the State provides those options.
- 7 The State has given us basically four choices plus one. The
- 8 four choices are: The Medical Examiner may categorize death as
- 9 due to natural causes; obviously diseases, heart diseases,
- 10 cancer, whatever,
- 11 The second category is one where a person dies
- 12 of injuries or any cause which is unnatural but as a result of
- 13 an accident, and that's an accidental death.
- 14 The third category is where a person takes his
- 15 or her own life with the intention of dying. That category
- 16 would be classified as a suicide, which is the third type.
- 17 And the final type is a homicide where a
- 18 person's life is taken by another person either intentionally 19 or through criminal negligence.
- 20 The fifth category that I alluded to, four plus
- 21 one, is really a category where the Medical Examiner cannot
- 22 really decide whether it is an accidental overdose or a
- 23 suicide. Then he has the right to classify that death as
- 24 undetermined. So there are basically five types.
  - Q. So natural is like a person dying from illness or --

- 1 MS. CALLAGHAN: With the Court's permission.
- 2 I'll leave out the heading and just go to the body of it.
- "It is hereby agreed and stipulated between the
- 4 State and the Defense that the two victims, Pearl Magouirk and
- 5 Patricia Syren, who are named in the indictment, are one and
- 6 the same as the two individuals who were autopsied by Tarrant
- 7 County Medical Examiner Dr. Nizam Peerwani in Lab Nos. 0303339
- 8 and 0303340 on April 9, 2003."
- So stipulated and agreed, signed by the
- 10 attorneys for the State, signed by the attorneys for the
- 11 Defense and signed by the Defendant.
- Q. Now, Doctor, going first to Pearl Magouirk's
- 13 autopsy --
- A. Yes, ma'am. 14
- 15 Q. -- did you -- when this case came into the Medical
- 16 Examiner's Office, was it assigned a unique laboratory number?
- 17 A. It certainly was, yes.
- 18 Q. What is the purpose of having that unique laboratory
- 19 number?
- A. This is in order to maintain custodial care of the
- 21 body as well as any evidence that is collected from the body
- 22 and assigned to a unique number for tracking purposes so that
- 23 there is never a mixup of evidence or evidence related to blood
- 24 or trace evidence that's collected from the body.
- Q. So all evidence that's obtained and held there at the

- A. That's correct.
- Q. And so it is correct that State's Exhibit No. 118,
- 3 the paper bag, contains Pearl Magouirk's clothing, correct?
- A. Yes.
- 5 O. And specifically State's Exhibit 120 contains her 6 T-shirt.
- A. That's correct.
- Q. And State's Exhibit 121 contains her blue jeans.
- A. That's correct.
- 10 Q. Would it be fair to say, Doctor, that it would be
- 11 unwise to open those items here in court?
- A. Yes. 12
- 13 Q. Why?
- 14 A. These clothing items are all biologically
- 15 contaminated.
- Q. Meaning that they are covered in blood? 16
- A. Meaning that it is unsafe to open it in open court. 17
- O. This may sound like an odd question, Dr. Peerwani, 18
- 19 but with regard to Pearl Magouirk and also the autopsy you
- 20 performed on Patricia Syren, are you able, within a reasonable
- 21 certainty, to tell us what species they are?
- 22 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. And what species are they? 23
- 24 A. They are Homo sapien sapien.
- 25 Q. Human?

- Page 98
- 1 Medical Examiner's Office for use would be filed under these 2 discrete lab numbers so you know which case they are related 3 to.
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. So everything pertaining to this case would be 6 labeled with that number.
- A. That's right.
- Q. When did you perform the autopsy?
- A. I performed the autopsy on the 9th day of April 10 sometime in the morning.
- Q. When Pearl came in, was she clothed? 11
- 13 Q. Was that clothing removed and filed under that
- 14 laboratory number that you mentioned?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 MS. CALLAGHAN: Approach the witness, Your
- 17 Honor?
- Q. Let me show you some items that are marked State's
- 19 Exhibit 118, State's Exhibit 120 and State's Exhibit No. 120
- 20 (sic) for identification in this cause. These items are marked
- 21 with the discrete laboratory number pertaining to Pearl
- 22 Magouirk's case, correct?
- 23 A. That's right.
- Q. And they are also marked specifically which items of
- 25 clothing they are, correct?

- A. Yes.
- Q. Now, with regard to the individual sitting at the end 3 of counsel table here in the blue and white striped shirt, can
- 4 you tell us within reasonable medical certainty what species
- 5 that gentleman is?
- A. Yes.
- MR. MOORE: We will agree to stipulate that he's
- 8 a human being.
- 9 Q. That would be a homo sapien sapien as well, correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Now, when you first examined Pearl's body, were you
- 12 able to determine her age?
- A. I did note that, in fact, she was an elderly lady,
- 14 and we suspected her age based on the driver's license that was
- 15 present at the time of autopsy.
- Q. What age was she? 16
- A. She was listed as 89 years of age. 17
- Q. Did you determine what her height and weight were? 18
- 19 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. What was her height and what was her weight? 20
- A. Her height was 65 and a half inches, which is five 21
- 22 feet, five and a half inches; and she weighed 164.6 pounds.
- 23 Q. In terms of the condition that the body came in, what
- 24 condition was it?
- 25 A. The body depicted signs of early postmortal

- 3 the body surface. And the body had fading rigor, which is
- 4 consistent with the early stages of decomposition. Q. Can you tell the jury what rigor is?
- A. Rigor is a stiffening of the body after death.
- Q. Approximately how soon after death does that start to 8 happen?
- A. Rigor begins pretty shortly after death. It begins
- 10 about 2, 2 1/2 hours after a person dies. It starts in the
- 11 small muscle groups and within about eight to ten hours, the
- 12 entire body is stiff. And rigor will stay for another 24 hours
- 13 or so depending on the temperature and the environmental
- 14 conditions and then fade away as the body begins to decompose.
- Q. The appearance and state of rigor, does it tell you
- 16 anything about approximately how long she had been dead?
- 17 A. In an ambient environment, about 70 or 75 degrees
- 18 temperature, bodies are known to go into that stage of early
- 19 decomposition within a couple of days' time.
- Q. Okay. So it was apparent to you that she had been
- 21 dead somewhere around two days?
- 22 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 23 Q. But it's not possible to say that more specifically?
- 24 A. No, one cannot give a precise time.
- 25 Q. The whole Quincy thing where he's able to say down to

- (Pause in the proceedings) 3
- THE COURT: The objections are overruled. 140 5 through 148 are admitted.
- (State's Exhibit No. 140 through 148 received)
- Q. Let me also show you what is marked State's Exhibit 8 165 for identification in this cause. Do you recognize it?
- A. Yes, I do.
- 10 Q. What is it?
- A. It is a body diagram that was prepared by me at the 12 time of autopsy.
- 13 O. And this is a diagram of the body of Pearl Magouirk?
- 14 A. That's correct.
- O. And it depicts the injuries that were discovered on 15 16 the surface and in some instances the interior of her body.
- 17 A. Yes.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: At this time, Your Honor, the 18
- 19 State would offer State's Exhibit 165 for identification
- 20 subject to tendering it Defense Counsel for inspection.
- 21 MR. MOORE: No objection.
- 22 THE COURT: No. 165 is admitted.
- 23 (State's Exhibit No. 165 received)
- 24 MS. CALLAGHAN: If I may ask Dr. Peerwani to
- 25 step down for a minute?

- 1 the minute how long someone's been dead, that's not true.
- A. It's true for Quincy, ma'am.
- 3 Q. Fair enough. Ain't television grand?
- Well, let's go over and talk about the injuries
- 5 that you observed on the body. Starting off with State's
- 6 Exhibit No. 140 and inclusively through State's Exhibit 148,
- 7 will you examine these photographs, please.
- A. (Witness complies) Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Do you recognize these photos?
- 10 A. Yes, I do.
- 11 Q. Do you know who made them?
- 12 A. They were made either by me or directly under my
- 13 supervision at the time of autopsy.
- Q. All right. And are these true and accurate
- 15 depictions of the way Pearl Magouirk appeared when you first
- 16 saw her April 9, 2003, and while the autopsy was being 17 performed?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: At this time, Your Honor, the 20 State would offer State's Exhibits No. 140 through 148 21 inclusive.
- MR. RAY: Judge, I have seen the pictures.
- 23 We're going to object based on the inflammatory nature of the
- 24 pictures; and we have entered into a stipulation. It's not
- 25 contested that Dr. Peerwani performed autopsies on the two

- 1 THE WITNESS: If I may, Your Honor?
- 2 THE COURT: You may.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: Your Honor, if I may ask if the 4 jury can see?
- Now, Dr. Peerwani, starting off first with the
- 6 diagram before we go to the pictures, if you can describe the
- 7 injuries you saw to Pearl Magouirk's body when you examined
- 8 her.
- A. Certainly. Pearl had multiple stab wounds and
- 10 multiple cut wounds. She had seven stab wounds of the torso
- 11 including five of the chest and abdomen and two of the left
- 12 side.
- 13 In addition, she had cut wounds of the neck in
- 14 both the left and right side of the neck as well as the
- 15 anterior surface of the neck.
- Q. Now, starting off with the stab wounds, on State's
- 17 Exhibit No. 165, how are they shown?
- A. On the State's 165 they are marked in a sequential
- 19 fashion starting from Stab Wound, or sw, 1; and going all the
- 20 way down to sw No. 7. These are sequentially numbered for
- 21 purpose of description only.
- As far as the cut wounds are concerned, they are
- 23 numbered as cw, or Cut Wound, No. 1, all the way to No. 4.
- 24 They also are numbered in a sequential fashion only for the
- 25 purpose of description.

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1

- 1 Q. So SW 1 here on the left-hand side as you face 2 State's Exhibit 165 is stab wound No. 1, and there is a direct 3 line drawn between that and the wound itself?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. Could you describe that location for the ladies and 6 gentlemen?
- 7 A. Yes. Stab Wound No. 1 is localized to the right 8 chest, approximately mid chest area, 50 inches above the right 9 heal and 1 1/2 inches to the right of the midline of the body.
- 10 Q. What about Stab Wound No. 2?
- 11 A. Stab Wound No. 2 is in the right lower chest below 12 the right breast also along the main anterior midline of the 13 body.
- 14 Q. What about Stab Wound No. 3?
- 15 A. Stab Wound No. 3 is localized to left mid chest just 16 at the nipple of her left breast.
- 17 Q. Were is Stab Wound 4?
- 18 A. Stab Wound No. 4 is the abdominal area of the
- 19 decedent. If you will imagine this is the midline and this is
- 20 a midline through her belly button, then this would be the left
- 21 upper abdominal quadrant. Stab Wound No. 4 is along the left
- 22 upper abdominal quadrant of the abdomen.
- 23 Q. Where is No. 5?
- A. No. 5 is the left lower abdominal quadrant.
- 25 Q. And where is Stab Wound No. 6?
- Page 106
- 1 A. Stab Wound No. 6 is left upper back.
- 2 Q. And where is Stab Wound No. 7?
- 3 A. No. 7 is left lower back along the flank area 4 overlying her left buttock.
- 5 Q. Now, when you say stab wound, what's the difference 6 between a stab wound and a cut wound?
- 7 A. A stab wound is produced when a sharp object is 8 thrust in the body or a body falls onto a sharp object. In 9 other words, the object is piercing the body, and usually the 10 depth of insertion in the body is greater than that of the 11 surface injury.
- A cut wound is produced when any kind of sharp 13 object, a knife or even a broken piece of glass, causes the 14 skin and underlying tissue to be cut. It is a slicing motion 15 that slices the issue instead of a piercing motion that causes 16 the weapon to be inside the depth of the body. Usually a cut 17 wound is much greater in surface length than the depth of 18 penetration.
- 19 Q. All right. If you could describe the cut wounds found 20 on her body?
- A. Certainly. She had a very large, gaping cut wound of 22 her anterior neck which is marked as Cut Wound No. 1 of the 23 left and right side.
- Then she has Cut Wound No. 2, which is along the 25 right lateral neck. This was a superficial cut wound. And she

- 1 has a cut wound of the left lateral neck extending across her
- 2 left mandible, or left jaw bone, into the left cheek area; and
- 3 that was also a superficial type wound. And then she had sort
- 4 of a horizontal superficial cut wound of the left side of her 5 collar bone.
- Q. All right. Thank you.
- 7 So there were a total of seven stab wounds and 8 four cut wounds.
- 9 A. That's correct.
- 10 Q. So a total of 11 wounds that you observed.
- 11 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 12 O. Let's go to Stab Wound No. 1.
- 13 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 Q. If you could go ahead and describe that injury to the
- 15 ladies and gentlemen. First of all, its shape.
- 16 A. Stab Wound No. 1 had what we call a triangular
- 17 shape. By triangular we imply it is produced by an object such
- 18 as a knife with one sharp edge and the other edge is blunted.
- 19 This was localized to the right mid chest, and it penetrated
- 20 the chest wall to the third space, the third right space
- 21 between the third and fourth rib. It was directed front to
- 22 back downwards and into the middle portion of the body, and it
- 23 perforated the chamber of the heart, including the right
- 24 ventricle, the septum between the left and right ventricle, and
- 25 the left chamber of the heart.

- 1 Q. All right. If I could ask you to step down again.
- 2 A. Certainly.
- Q. Let me show you what is marked State's Exhibit No.
- 4 166, which is a rubber anatomical body. Would this be useful
- 5 to you in demonstrating to the jury the wound track that you 6 just described from Stab Wound No. 1?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. If you want to step over; and facing the jury,
- 9 describe what it is that you just told us.
- 10 A. The Stab Wound No. 1 was localized approximately in
- 11 this location overlying the third space -- this is the first,
- 12 second and third space -- the space between the third and
- 13 fourth rib.
- 14 This wound is directed from front to back
- 15 downward and medially into the mid portion of the chest cavity
- 16 where, in fact, you see the heart is located.
- 17 The stab wound continued in a medial and
- 18 downward direction. It pierced the right lower chamber of the
- 19 heart. The septum that divides the lower chambers left to
- 20 right, and pierced the posterior wall of the left lower
- 21 chamber. This is where the track ended. It measured four
- 22 inches in length from the surface of the body to the point
- 23 where it terminated.
- Q. Now, you described the triangular shape of the wound, 25 indicating that the knife was single edged.

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1 Filed 11/03/17 Page 31 of 69 PageID 4731  $_{
m Page~111}$ 

- A. That's right.
- Q. Meaning there was a sharpened edge on one side, but 3 the other edge is blunt.
- 4 A. That's right.
- 5 Q. Let me show you what's been previously marked and 6 admitted as State's Exhibit 74-A. Would you take a moment to 7 look at that knife.
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Now, this knife is a one-sided knife, correct?
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 Q. Is this consistent with the type of wounds you saw on
- 12 Pearl Magouirk's body?
- 13 A. It certainly is.
- 14 Q. And this knife and other knives like it, are they
- 15 deadly weapons?
- 16 A. Yes, they are.
- Q. In the manner of their use and intended use, can they18 cause death and serious bodily injury?
- 19 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 20 Q. Thank you.
- Now, in terms of the damage done to Pearl by
- 22 this particular stab wound, can you tell us how long as a
- 23 result of a wound -- well, first of all, let me ask this. What
- 24 kind of damage would be done to her body by an injury of this 25 type?
  - Page 110
  - A. I'm sorry. Could you repeat the question?
- 2 Q. I'm sorry. What kind of damage ultimately would be
- 3 done to her body once her heart was perforated in this way?
- A. Obviously the heart would cease to function, she
- 5 would go rapidly into what is called cardiogenic shock, a
- 6 nonfunctional heart, a heart that has got holes that is
- 7 literally pouring out blood as it contracts. Eventually she
- 8 would go into rhythm abnormality, her heart would begin to
- 0.01 11
- 9 fibrillate, or quiver, and she would have a cessation of the 10 heartbeat and die.
- 11 Q. All right. But this is definitely what you would 12 call a fatal wound.
- 13 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 Q. How long would she have been conscious with a wound 15 like this?
- 16 A. She would be conscious for a short while, minutes17 rather than hours.
- 18 Q. Are we talking five minutes, 30 minutes, 40 minutes?
- 19 A. No, probably much less than that. She probably would
- 20 succumb and become unconscious as she loses blood within three
- 21 to five minutes' time. She would not die necessarily
- 22 instantaneously, but she would have lost sufficient blood
- 23 whereby she would not get blood going to the brain, and she
- 24 would become unconscious and then die.
  - Q. All right. Waiting until the second hand on that

- 1 clock gets to the "3," at that time I want you to mark that by
- 2 saying, "go."
- 3 A. Go.
- 4 Q. When it reaches the "3" again, if you can mark it by
- 5 saying stop.
- A. Stop.
- 7 Q. Now, that was just the passage of one minute,
- 8 correct?
- 9 A. That's correct.
- 10 Q. And she would have been conscious for three to five
- 11 minutes?
- 12 A. That's correct.
- 13 Q. Thank you.
- Now let's go to Stab Wound No. 2. Can you
- 15 describe that?
- 16 A. Stab Wound No. 2 was localized to the right lower
- 17 chest. This was also a triangular wound measured about half an
- 18 inch in width, and the track was directed from front to back
- 19 slightly upwards and away from the midline laterally. I traced
- 20 the track through the 8th space, which is the space between the
- 21 8th and the 9th rib on the right chest wall. And the track led
- 22 into the right lower lobe of the lung, where it terminated, and
- 23 I measured the track as about 2 1/2 inches in length.
- 24 Q. All right. If you could step down again, and using
- 25 our little rubber friend here, if you could show us about that,
- .50 110
  - referring again to State's 166.
     A. Yes, ma'am. I'm counting the spaces, which is 1, 2,
  - 3 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8; and this is where approximately the Stab
  - 4 Wound No. 2 was localized. It penetrated the chest cavity to
  - 5 the 8th space and was directed slightly upwards and away from
  - 6 the body, midline of the body, and it was directed from front
  - 7 to back.
  - 8 And, of course, just beneath this is the right
  - 9 lower lobe of the lung as you go upward, and that's what it 10 penetrated.
  - 11 Q. Okay. Why don't you go ahead while we are here and
  - 12 describe the remainder of the stab wounds starting with Stab
  - 13 Wound No. 3?
  - 14 A. Stab Wound No. 3 was, in fact -- if I may get my --
  - 15 was, in fact, not a very significant stab wound. It was
  - 16 localized to the left mid chest approximately here. It was a
  - 17 superficial stab wound and did not cause any injuries to the
  - 18 internal chest organs.
  - 19 Stab Wound No. 4 was along the left upper
  - 20 abdominal quadrant as we talked. It entered the chest
  - 21 abdominal cavity, and the attachment of the small bowel where
  - 22 the small bowel loops, the mesentery, it lacerated the
  - 23 mesentery of the small bowel.
  - 24 This next wound, Wound No. 5, was, in fact,
  - 25 localized to the left lower quadrant, and this wound also went

- 1 right through the abdominal wall, penetrated the abdominal 2 cavity and lacerated the mesentery, or the attachment of the 3 large bowel.
- Then we have two wounds to the back, wound No. 6 5 and 7. Wound No. 6 was up in the left upper back, and that was 6 really a superficial wound that went from back to front but did 7 not penetrate the chest cavity or cause any damage to the chest 8 organs.
- 9 And Wound No. 7, the last wound, is localized 10 along the left lower back and the flank area of her left 11 buttock, and this directed from back and upwards. It was a
- 12 large gaping defect, but it really did not cause any
- 13 significant injuries to the internal organs.
- 14 Q. All right. Now, going back to Stab Wound No. 2, you 15 said it perforated her lung?
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 Q. Can you describe what the effect of an injury of that 18 nature would be?
- 19 A. First of all, it is a very painful injury when you
- 20 penetrate the pleural cavity, or chest cavity, it is 21 excruciatingly painful. But perhaps physiologically what is
- 22 more significant is that as soon as the chest wall is ruptured,
- 23 the negative pressure within the chest cavity that allows the
- 24 lungs to breathe is destroyed, and therefore the air would just
- 25 be gushing inside the free chest cavity.

- This sudden gushing of air in the cavity would 2 cause the lungs to collapse, so she cannot use the right lung. 3 And, of course, this is potentially a very serious injury 4 unless she gets medical care and the air is again suctioned out 5 of the free chest cavity and that wound is sealed so that she 6 can breathe freely.
- 7 In addition to that, of course, she had a stab 8 wound of the lung itself, which was bleeding as a result. So 9 she had a potentially serious wound of her right lower chest.
- 10 Q. Would you describe Stab Wound No. 2 as being fatal 11 or potentially fatal?
- 12 A. I would say potentially fatal. In other words, if it 13 were not medically treated, given her age and her medical 14 condition, she would have died as a result, but not

Q. All right. What about Stab Wound No. 3?

15 instantaneously or as quickly as Wound No. 1.

16

- 17 A. Stab Wound No. 3 was really of no great significance 18 at all.
- 19 Q. Had she received medical attention to that, it would 20 not have killed her.
- A. It would not have killed her at all, just a soft-22 tissue cut.
- 23 Q. What about the remainder of the wounds?
- A. Wounds No. 4 and 5 are certainly more serious 25 injuries because they have gone into the abdominal cavity.

- 1 They have the potential of infecting the abdominal cavity
- 2 because your structure is now interrupted and germs get into 3 the free belly or free abdomen.
- In addition, they have lacerated the mesentery,
  5 so she would have a small bleed wound, so she would need some
  6 medical care. So they are certainly problematic injuries, but
  7 they would not be instantaneously fatal or as quickly fatal as
  8 the stab wound to the chest.
- 9 Q. All right. Now, starting with the cut wounds, if you 10 could demonstrate them on State's Exhibit 166.
- 11 A. Cut Wound No. 1 was, in fact, at approximately this
- 12 level here. It was horizontally oriented with a rather large
- 13 gaping defect measuring four inches in length. And it
- 14 transected partially the two muscles in the anterior, or the
- 15 front portion of the neck, what we medically call the
- 16 sternocleidomastoid muscle, the muscle that allows your neck to
- 17 move from side to side and up and down.
- But it did not go any further than that. It did 19 not cause any injuries to the vascular structures, and the
- 20 spine was essentially intact. So it was a deep cut wound
- 21 certainly of some concern but not fatal by any chance.
- Q. Now, this cut was directed from what direction to 23 what direction?
- A. It goes from the right side to the left side of the 25 body.

- 1 Q. All right. Is there anything about that that 2 suggests to you the position of the person doing the cutting, 3 depending, of course, on which hand they had the weapon in?
- A. Obviously he could be standing in front of the victim 5 and slicing her -- if I may, Your Honor -- in this fashion; or 6 he could be in this direction and slicing her this way. Or he 7 could be standing behind and slicing her with his left hand or 8 the right hand depending on whether he's left or right handed.
- 9 Q. Now, you indicated, first of all, in slicing when you 10 are face to face, you indicated your left hand, correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. So if you are face to face, that would indicate 13 possible use of the left hand if you are face to face?
- 14 A. That's certainly a distinct possibility if you are 15 left-handed facing the victim from the front.
- Q. If you were right-handed, on the other hand, you17 would have to go to a different angle, for example, behind.
- 18 A. That's right.
- 19 Q. Now, if you'd go ahead and describe the remainder of 20 the wounds.
- A. The remainder of the wounds were of no great significance. She had a stab wound on the right lateral neck that sort of terminated into this large gaping defect here. It was a superficial stab wound.
- Then she had another stab wound along the left

I side of the lateral neck across the left mandibular, or the jaw 2 bone, and went into the left cheek area. This, too, was a 3 superficial wound.

- And then she had a wound that straddled the left 5 collar bone, or left clavicle; and this, too was a superficial 6 cut wound of no great medical significance at all.
- Q. All right. Did you have an opportunity to examine 8 her hands both front and back?
- A. I did.
- 10 Q. Did you note whether or not she had any wounds on her 11 hands?
- 12 A. No, she had no defensive wounds.
- 13 Q. Okay. When you talk about defensive wounds, what do 14 you mean?
- A. A defensive wound is incurred when a victim tries to 16 protect him or herself either by causing the fatal injury to 17 occur on her exposed body, the surfaces of the palms or outer 18 surface or perhaps in attempting to grab a weapon away from an 19 assailant. In any of these cases the defensive posture would 20 present injuries to the outer areas of the hands as well as 21 forearms of the body.
- Q. Did you note any defensive wounds to her body either 23 front or back?
- A. No, there were no defensive wounds.
- 25 Q. Let's go ahead and put this down.

1 right chest; Stab Wound No. 2, the right lower chest; No. 3, 2 along the left breast; Stab Wound No. 4 is the left upper

- 3 abdominal quadrant; and No. 5, the left lower abdominal 4 quadrant.
- And then you have Cut Wound No. 1, which is the 6 anterior neck, and then Cut Wound No. 4, which is the left 7 collar bone.
- O. Now, if you can come down to this side of the jury.
- 9 Referring to State's Exhibit No. 142, can you tell us what this 10 depicts?
- 11 A. Yes. In fact, this is the front portion of her 12 neck. Her neck is tilted upwards. This is the chin area, and
- 13 this picture shows three of the four cut wounds rather 14 clearly.
- 15 The ones that are marked as No. 1 is this very 16 large gaping defect in the front portion of her neck. We don't
- 17 see the 2, but you see the 3 that is along the right lateral
- 18 neck extending across the jaw bone into the cheek, and this is 19 the Cut Wound No. 4 of the left side of her collar bone.
- 20 Q. If you can show the other half of the jury.
- 21 A. Cut Wound No. 1, Cut Wound No. 3 and Cut Wound No. 4.
- 22 Q. If we could start down here with State's Exhibit 23 143.
- 24 A. State's 143 is a picture of the back, and this is the 25 left upper back. This was Stab Wound No. 6, and this was a

Page 118

- Turning first to State's Exhibit 140 and 141 for 2 identification in this cause, start with this half of the jury; 3 and very briefly, if you can tell us what these depict.
- A. State's 141 is a picture of the decedent showing her 5 exposed anterior or front position. It basically shows the 6 different stab wounds and some of the cut wounds of the right 7 side of the neck.
- Q. Now, State's Exhibit No. 140 is her clothing and the 9 way she appeared in her clothing, correct?
- A. That's absolutely correct.
- Q. Before we go to that side, can you just with your 12 finger show where the stab wounds are and where the cut wounds 13 are?
- A. Yes. I think I can show most of the stab wounds.
- 15 I'm not sure about the cut wounds. She had Stab Wound No. 1
- 16 here; No. 2, right lower chest; No. 3, at the nipple; No. 4,
- 17 left upper abdomen; and No. 5, left lower abdomen. And then
- 18 you can -- I think you can barely see this defect of the
- 19 anterior neck, and then you see this superficial cut wound
- 20 toward the collar bone of her left side and --
- MS. CALLAGHAN: May I inquire, Your Honor, if 22 the jury can all see?
- Q. Okay. For this end of the jury, show where the 24 injuries are.
- A. All right. One more time, Stab Wound No. 1, the

- 1 rather large gaping stab wound in the left lower back along the 2 flank area. Stab Wound No. 6 and Stab Wound No. 7.
- Q. And then finally, Dr. Peerwani, we have State's
- 4 Exhibit No. 144, 145, 146 and 148, all of which depict her 5 hands, front and back, correct?
- A. Yes, 144 and 145 and 146 are photographs of the hands 7 as I saw them after they were in protective paper bags.
- Q. And there are no defensive wounds shown.
- A. No, they just show dried or congealed blood on the 10 hands.
- 11 Q. And State's Exhibit No. 147 would just be a 12 photograph of the bottom of her feet?
- 13 A. That's right.
- 14 Q. Which shows her feet in tennis shoes.
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. All right. Thank you.
- 17 Now, how much bleeding did she have internally?
- A. Internally I examined the chest cavity and abdominal
- 19 cavities. She certainly had a tremendous amount of blood that
- 20 had collected in the right chest cavity. We measured 1,000
- 21 cc's of blood, which is one liter of blood. Four liters of
- 22 blood make one gallon approximately. So she had a very large
- 23 quantity of blood in the right chest cavity.
- She also had blood in the cavity around the 25 heart, or the pericardial cavity, about 150 cc's of blood, and
  - Page 117 Page 120

- I then she had small bleeding in the abdominal cavity because of
- 2 the laceration of mesentery of the small and large bowels.
- 3 Q. You mentioned previously that the lung injury would 4 have been painful?
- 5 A. Yes, indeed.
- 6 Q. Would the entirety of these injuries be very 7 painful --
- 8 A. Yes. Anytime you cut across the body surface, it is 9 painful, and we all have experienced that.
- 10 Q. So she would have experienced that pain during the
- 11 period she was conscious?
- 12 A. Absolutely.
- 13 Q. Her health, other than the physical injuries, was her
- 14 health pretty good?
- 15 A. Generally, yes. She had a slightly enlarged heart,
- 16 but then she was about 89 years of age. She had some hardening
- 17 of the arteries, not very significant, 40 or 50 percent
- 18 narrowing; and the rest of the organs was of no great
- 19 significance as far as pathology was concerned.
- 20 Q. There was nothing specifically to indicate, other
- 21 than her age, that she might not live on a considerable number
- 22 of years.
- 23 A. Yes, that's true.
- 24 Q. Among other things, do you take samples of tissue and
- 25 blood from the body?

- 1 drinking alcohol or was intoxicated.
  - 2 A. That's right.
  - Q. Now, we talked briefly about the various options you
- 4 have as a medical examiner in making your ruling. Were you
- 5 able to determine a cause of death in this case?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 O. What was the cause of death?
- 8 A. The cause of death was certified as multiple cut and 9 stab wounds.
- 10 Q. This is what caused Pearl's death?
- 11 A. That's right.
- 12 Q. Did you make a finding as to manner of death?
- 13 A. I did.
- 14 Q. What was that finding?
- 15 A. I ruled the death as homicide.
- 16 Q. Now, let's go on to the autopsy you performed on
- 17 Patricia Syren. Was that autopsy also assigned a unique
- 18 laboratory number?
- 19 A. Yes, it was.
- 20 Q. What was that number?
- 21 A. The number was 0303339.
- 22 Q. And so everything pertaining to that case was also
- 23 filed under that number, correct?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- Q. Let me show you what has been marked State's Exhibit

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And was that done in this case?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And also do you perform a toxicology screen?
- 5 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 6 Q. Can you tell the ladies and gentlemen what it is
- 7 you're screening for?
- 8 A. A forensic postmortem toxicology is rather complex
- 9 where we study the blood for drugs of abuse, we study the blood
- 10 for different types of drugs that the patient may have been
- 11 prescribed, and that includes different categories of drugs.
- 12 And then in addition to that, we also study the 13 blood and the eye fluid for alcohol, ethanol.
- 14 Q. All right. What did the toxicology screen reveal?
- 15 A. The toxicology screen was absolutely negative for
- 16 drugs of abuse or any other drugs, but we did pick up a rather
- 17 slight amount of alcohol or ethanol in the blood, approximately
- 18 0.03 gram percent.
- Q. All right. Would you expect to find that in a personwho had been dead as long as she was?
- 21 A. Yes, it was absolutely consistent with postmortem
- 22 formation of sugars in the body. I am absolutely confident
- 23 that this is nothing but a postmortem ethanol production in the
- 24 body.
- Q. But there was no indication that she had been

- Page 124
- 1 119, 122 and 123 for identification in this cause. Are these
- 2 the victim's clothing, including the shorts -- I'm sorry -- and
- 3 T-shirt and various other clothing that were recovered from
- 4 Patricia Syren's body?
- 5 A. Yes, ma'am, they are.
- 6 Q. Now, in the same fashion that you did with Pearl,
- 7 were you able to determine what her age was?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. What was her age?
- 10 A. She was 71 years of age at the time of her death.
- 11 O. What was her height and weight?
- 12 A. She was 65 inches tall, or five foot, five inches.
- 13 Q. And what was her weight?
- 14 A. She weighed 180.4 pounds.
- 15 O. Was the state of decomposition that you observed in
- 16 her body the same as for Pearl?
- 17 A. Approximately the same.
- 18 Q. They were consistent.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. All right. Now, if I may, let me show you what is
- 21 marked State's Exhibit 162, 163 and 164 for identification in
- 22 this cause. Do you recognize these three diagrams?
- 23 A. Yes, I do.
- 24 Q. Are those diagrams you prepared of the injuries to
- 25 Patricia Syren?

A. Yes, ma'am.

- Q. Are they marked with the unique laboratory number 3 that pertains to her case?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: The State would offer State's 6 Exhibit 162, 163 and 164 for identification in this cause 7 subject to tendering them to Defense counsel for their 8 inspection.
- 9 MR. MOORE: No objection.
- 10 THE COURT: 162, 163 and 164 are admitted.
- 11 (State's Exhibit No. 162, 163, 164 received)
- 12 Q. And if I could ask you to step down.
- 13 THE WITNESS: If I may, Your Honor?
- 14 THE COURT: Yes.
- 15 Q. Now, if you want to go ahead and describe for the 16 ladies and gentlemen the injuries that you observed on Patricia 17 Syren's body.
- A. Certainly. Patricia had, in fact, more wounds than 19 Pearl had. She had nine stab wounds of the body. She had six 20 cut wounds, and then she had multiple defensive wounds of her 20 photographs? 21 left and right hands.
- 22 The stab wounds were mostly of the torso, the 23 anterior torso, as well as one each of the arms, the back side 24 of the arms. And I again numbered them in sequential fashion 25 just for purposes of description.

#### Page 126

- She had Stab Wound No. 1, which was at the base 2 of the left neck, as you can see in this diagram here labeled 3 as Stab Wound No. 1.
- She had a stab wound of the right upper chest, a 5 small, rather insignificant stab wound.
- Then she had Stab Wound No. 3 of the right upper 7 chest along the lateral area.
- Then Stab Wound No. 4 along the right breast.
- She had Stab Wound No. 5, which is the left 10 lateral chest that you see here just in front of her left 11 armpit.
- 12 Stab Wound No. 6 of the left breast.
- 13 Stab Wound No. 7 was localized just below her 14 sternum or mid chest,
- Stab Wound No. 8 -- that was -- Stab Wound No. 8 16 was the right posterior arm. This was a rather large, gaping 17 defect, and she was stabbed in an upward motion. In fact, the 18 knife made an exit along the medial or the inner surface of the 19 right posterior arm. So this is an exit stab wound. These two 20 wounds are produced from just one thrust on the body surface.
- And finally -- the exit wound is labeled as 9. 22 and then she had another stab wound of the left posterior arm, 23 which is Stab Wound No. 10.
- Q. Would it be correct to say then that the large stab 25 wound here, State's Exhibit No. 8, is an entry stab wound?

- A. That's right.
- 2 Q. And the small one up here is the exit?
- 3 A. That's correct.
- Q. So the knife would have gone through.
- A. It went through and through the soft tissue of the 6 posterior right arm.
- O. And Stab Wound No. 10 is also an entry stab wound.
- A. That's correct.
- O. Would this be consistent, the way these injuries
- 10 appear, with someone stabbing someone from behind as they are
- 11 walking away or stabbing them as they are face down?
- A. Either one of them is possible. Obviously she would
- 13 be running away and somebody is following her or walking away,
- 14 or as one is falling down and facing downward, she's being 15 stabbed.
- 16 Q. All right. If you will go ahead and take a seat.
- 17 A. (Witness complies).
- 18 Q. Now, I have shown you what is marked State's Exhibit
- 19 No. 149 through 161 inclusive. Do you recognize these
- 21 A. I do.
- 22 O. Are they true and accurate depictions of the way Pat
- 23 Syren's body appeared at the time you did the autopsy?
- 24 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 25 MS. CALLAGHAN: The State would offer 149

- 1 through 161 for identification subject to tendering them to 2 Defense Counsel for their inspection.
- (Pause in the proceedings) 3
- MR. MOORE: Judge, we would object under 403.
- MR. RAY: And the same objections we made
- 6 previously, Judge, to the last set of photographs.
- THE COURT: Overruled. 149 through 161 are 8 admitted.
- (State's Exhibit No. 149 161 received) 9
- Q. Dr. Peerwani, if you could go ahead and start 10 11 describing -- start describing the stab wounds that you 12 observed.
- 13 A. Certainly. As I mentioned, there were actually nine 14 stab wounds, and the one on the left posterior arm was an 15 entry-exit, or complex wound, consisting of two wounds 16 together. The first stab wound described numerically as No. 1 17 along the base of the left neck was, in fact, the most fatal 18 stab wound. This wound was a rather large, gaping defect 19 measuring two inches in length.
- Again, all the stab wounds were triangular in 21 shape implying that they were produced by a knife with one 22 sharp edge. Stab Wound No. 1 was directed from font to back 23 and downwards into the chest area. It went through the left 24 muscle, the anterior portion of the neck, or the left 25 sternocleidomastoid muscle; and then it transected two rather

1 large blood vessels, the left carotid artery in the front and 2 the accompanying left jugular vein, and then it entered into

- 3 the free chest cavity and pierced the body of the first
- 4 thoracis vertebrae. It did not go any further. It just nicked
- 5 superficially the body, and the track ended there. And the
- 6 entire track from the surface of the neck ending along the body
- 7 of the first thoracis vertebrae measured about two and a half 8 inches.
- Q. All right. If you want to step down for a moment, 10 we will use the rubber body so you can describe the wound 11 track or show it to the ladies and gentlemen.
- A. The Stab Wound No. 1 was localized to the base of the 13 left neck. It was directed in a front-to-back and downward 14 direction. This is -- what is marked in blue color in this 15 model is, in fact, the jugular vein. You can see that the 16 jugular vein is right in the path of the stab wound. It
- 17 perforated the jugular vein and transected it.
- And then the red vessel behind the jugular vein 19 is the left common carotid artery. It also transacted that 20 particular artery, and then it penetrated behind into the
- 21 posterior portion of the upper chest cavity and pierced the 22 first vertebra.
- Q. What kind of bleeding would this kind of wound cause?
- 24 A. This would be very profound bleeding. There would be
- 25 a lot of external bleeding because these are blood vessels that

Page 130

- 1 are on the surface of the body, and there would be a lot of 2 bleeding also in the area of the thoracic inlet of the neck and 3 base of the neck area.
- Q. So unlike some injuries where you may get a lot of 5 internal bleeding but not a lot of blood outside the body, in a 6 wound of this nature you are going to see more blood on the 7 inside of the body.
- A. That's correct.
- Q. With an injury of this nature, how long would a 10 person remain conscious?
- A. Again this is a rather severe injury. This is one of 12 the major blood vessels of the body, and the person would bleed 13 profusely to the outside. I would daresay that she would 14 probably succumb within five to ten minutes at most unless she 15 was medically attended.
- 16 Q. So she would have died within five to ten minutes.
- A. She would collapse within five to ten minutes, and 18 she may have taken longer to die because in this particular 19 case, the heart is not injured. She's just losing blood and 20 she's dying from hemorrhagic shock.
- Q. What percentage of that time do you think she would 22 be conscious?
- A. I would daresay that up to five minutes she would be 24 conscious before she would have lost sufficient blood to become 25 unconscious.

- O. Now, once again showing you the knife that is marked 2 State's Exhibit 74-A, is this knife consistent with the type of 3 injury that you saw?
- A. Yes, ma'am, it is.
- O. Go ahead and describe Stab Wound 2.
- A. Stab Wound No. 2 all the way down to Stab Wound No. 6 7 did not penetrate the chest cavity. They were localized to the 8 chest wall.
- Stab Wound No. 2 was the right upper chest;
- 10 Stab Wound No. 3 was the right lateral chest; Stab Wound No. 4
- 11 was the right mid-chest area; 5 was, in fact, the left upper
- 12 chest; and 6 was the left mid-chest along the breast area. And
- 13 these did not, as I mentioned, penetrate the chest cavity or
- 14 the space through the chest wall. They were just soft tissue 15 stand wounds.
- O. So these were superficial and were not by any means 17 fatal.
- 18 A. That's correct.
- 19 Q. All right. Going to Stab Wound No. 7:
- 20 A. Stab Wound No. 7 was localized below the sternum
- 21 along the midline approximately this direction. It was
- 22 directed from front to back. And this is the stomach. It
- 23 perforated the stomach wall.
- Q. Would an injury of that nature be painful?
- 25 A. Yes, it would be excruciatingly painful but not

Page 132

1 fatal.

- O. Would it, if left untreated, be fatal eventually?
- A. Just like the injuries of Pearl, these are
- 4 potentially fatal because of complications that can occur,
- 5 infections and other things that could occur, but a person
- 6 would not die quickly as a result of this wound.
- Q. And Stab Wounds 8, 9 and 10 are on the back, correct?
- A. Yes. Stab Wound No. 8, in fact, was a little further
- 9 down just before the left elbow, a large gaping defect, and it
- 10 went upward and produced a small exit wound along the inner
- 11 surface of the left arm.
- Stab Wound No. 10 was along the back surface of
- 13 the left arm, and this did not have an exit defect. It was
- 14 also a soft tissue injury and did not cause any significant
- 15 trauma as far as her death is concerned.
- Q. Okay. Now, going on to the cut wounds -- before we 17 do go on to that, let's go back to our diagram here. You made 18 a separate diagram to show the cut wounds on the neck; is that 19 correct?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- Q. Let's refer to that, which is marked State's Exhibit 22 No. 163. Using the diagram, could you go ahead and describe 23 for the ladies and gentlemen -- and let me move this up a
- 24 little bit -- the cut wounds you observed.
- 25 A. As I mentioned, there were six cut wounds of the

からまでなっていることには、これは、これのでは、大きなないできます。

1 body, and these are cut wounds that were localized to the neck, 2 the right cheek and the left upper-chest area. These were

3 numbered again 1 through 6 for the purpose of description only.

- Wound No. 1 was along the right cheek. This was 5 a very superficial cut wound, had no significance at all even 6 without medical care or treatment. It measured about an inch 7 and a half.
- Wound No. 2 was a cut wound of the mid-portion 9 of the upper neck. It was a slicing cut wound but did not 10 really go to any significant depth in the soft tissues. It 11 measured about 4 1/2 inches in length.

Wound No. 3 was, in fact, a more serious wound.

Wound No. 3 was, in fact, a more serious wound.

He right side of the neck going to the front of the neck. This

was a very large wound that went deep inside the soft tissues

to a depth of nearly three inches; measured from one end to the

tother end eight inches in length and had, in fact, caused

la injuries of the soft tissue as well as it had severed the

membrane that separates the hyoid bone to the thyroid

cartilage, in fact, exposing the inlet of the trachea. This

was a significantly more serious wound and would be potentially

fatal if untreated.

Then she had two additional stab wounds, No. 4 24 No. 5, of the anterior neck; and these were again superficial 25 stab wounds. No. 4 was clearly invasive, and No. 5 was a

Page 134

18

1 somewhat deeper stab wound but again did not cause any injuries 2 to the blood vessels of the neck.

- And then finally the last stab wound is a large 4 gaping defect here of the left upper chest area. This was 5 about two inches in length but did not go into the chest cavity 6 and was not a fatal cut wound.
- 7 Q. So Cut Wound No. 6 was fairly superficial.
- A. That's right.
- 9 Q. Let me ask you about the cut wounds to the neck area, 10 which would be 2, 3, 4 and 5. Is there anything about that 11 pattern or grouping of cut wounds that suggests anything?
- 12 A. Yes. In fact, these are geographically clustered in 13 a very tight area. Generally the implication of such a tight 14 geographical cluster implies that they occurred at or near the 15 same time one after the other as there was a motion to slice 16 the neck open.
- 17 Q. So it implies essentially a sawing motion.
- 18 A. That's right.
- Q. Why don't we go ahead once again and use the rubberhalf body over here to show the injuries that were inflictedparticularly by the large gaping wound.
- A. Obviously Wounds No. 2, 3, 4 and 5 are clustered in 23 the neck area as we mentioned. Wound No. 3 was up here. This 24 is the thyroid cartilage in front of the neck, and this is the 25 hyoid bone that you see in white color. This is the membrane

1 that connects the thyroid cartilage, which is in blue, to the 2 hyoid bone, which is in white.

This membrane was severed, which would mean that 4 the trachea is now exposed to the outside. Obviously foreign 5 material, blood can all go into the lungs. This is a 6 potentially fatal wound.

7 Cut Wound No. 1 was on the right cheek, and was 8 very superficial. So 1 through 5 are of no great significance 9 except for the 3; and then she had a cut wound along the left 10 upper chest, and this was a superficial cut wound.

11 Q. Can you describe the impact of the large cut wound to 12 the neck in terms of bleeding and consciousness?

13 A. She would not bleed profusely because that is not a 14 very vascular structure, but she would suck in air through that 15 open defect. She would suck in blood into the open defect into 16 the lungs, and it would be, of course, excruciatingly painful.

17 O. Would this ultimately be a fatal wound?

A. Yes. If untreated it would be a fatal cut wound.

19 Q. Now, going to the photographs, starting with State's 20 Exhibits 150 and 151 with this half of the jury, can you show 21 us what is depicted in these photographs?

A. Yes. State's 150 is the front portion of the face, 23 the neck and the body; and State's 151 is the right lateral 24 profile of the body. You can see that, in fact, on the State's 25 151 there is a very large defect that comes around the jaw bone

Page 136

1 and ends up in the front of the neck. This is a rather long
2 eight-inch cut wound that went deep inside the neck and severed
3 the membrane between the hyoid bone and the thyroid cartilage.

And then you are seeing the superficial cut
wound of the left cheek on here, and then you are seeing a
superficial cut wound below this cut wound, and a little deeper
cut wound, No. 5, and then this cut wound along the right upper
chest, which is located here as No. 6.

9 Q. And are the stab wounds depicted on here?

10 A. Yes. There were, of course, multiple stab wounds as 11 we have already talked. Again, this is Stab Wound No. 1 of the 12 left cheek, No. 2, No. 3, No. 4, No. 5 and No. 6, the right 13 upper chest.

14 Q. Thank you. Now, if you can show the jury State's 15 Exhibit No. 149 for identification.

16 A. State's 149 is the face of the decedent with all of ... 17 the wounds to the anterior neck and stab wounds that we just 18 described.

19 Q. And then State's Exhibit 152 and 153 for 20 identification?

A. State's Exhibit 153 is, in fact, the large gaping 22 stab wound of the left posterior arm with an exit stab wound 23 just about there.

And then State's Exhibit 142 is the right 25 posterior arm, which is the stab wound that you see here, a

Page 140

I rather large gaping stab wound.

- Q. Okay. Let us go through one more series of 3 photographs before I ask you the -- I'm sorry. State's Exhibit 4 154, 155 and 156 depict the victim's clothing and her feet and 5 the shoes on her feet, correct?
- A. That's correct. You are seeing that she still has 7 her left shoe on, which is bloody, but she has lost the right 8 shoe at some point in the house, and her feet are bloody, so 9 she was running away or trying to defend herself and she had 10 blood on the soul of her right foot.
- Q. This would indicate that at some point she was 12 standing in blood --
- 13 A. Absolutely, yes.
- 14 O. -- in some fashion or another?
- 15 A. In some fashion or another. And these are her 16 pictures -- No. 153 and 154, they show the tremendous amount of 17 blood that was on the clothing that she was wearing, the shirt 18 and the light blue colored shorts she had on at the time she 19 was stabbed and cut.
- Q. Okay. Now, before we proceed on to photographs of 21 the hand, you made a diagram of the defensive wounds which you 22 found on her hand.
- A. Yes, ma'am.

12 base of her right thumb.

Q. If we could refer to that diagram. For the record I 25 am referring to State's Exhibit 164 for identification, which

1 each other, or she tried to grab the knife and the sharp 2 surface of the knife cut her hand as she was trying to take the 3 weapon away from the assailant.

- O. Grabbing a knife would be very painful, would it not?
- A. Yes. Cut wounds to the hands are usually very 6 painful.
- O. Now, referring to the rest of the pictures which show 7 8 the defensive wounds, let's start off with State's Exhibit 160 9 and 161 for identification.
- A. This is, of course, the right hand of the decedent, 11 and what we are seeing in State's 160 and 161 are palmer 12 surface. You can still see the blood on the hand, although 13 they have been washed away to show the wounds more clearly.
- This is the multiple cut wounds along the palmer 15 surface as well as the first finger, middle finger as well as 16 the ring finger and small finger.
- 17 Q. If you want to show them 157 --
- A. 157 is her left hand, and it shows that long palmer 19 surface just along the edge of the distal digit, or the tip of 20 the left thumb, also a cut wound there.
- Q. And then State's Exhibit 158 and 159?
- A. State's 158 is the left hand of the decedent, the 23 palmer surface, and you are seeing the cut wound that we have 24 already described along -- the thumb, the index finger, the 25 ring finger and the little finger.

Page 138

1 is the diagram of the front and back of her hands.

- A. All right. The upper portion of the diagram is the 3 right hand showing the outer, or dorsal, surface and the palmer 4 surface, and the lower part is the left hand. Again this is 5 the dorsal surface and the palmer surface. You can see that 6 she had multiple cut wounds that I have described and measured 7 on the hands and I have documented with photographs. 8 Essentially she had 11 cut wounds of the palmer surface 9 including the thumb, the first, second, third and small finger 10 of her right hand; and then she had four cut wounds of her 11 dorsal surface, the middle finger, the index finger and the
- 13 Then the left hand has a defensive wound along 14 the palmer surface. She has been cut at the tip of her left 15 thumb and then the index finger, the ring finger and the little 16 finger here. Altogether you can see that she had, in fact, 16 17 cut wounds of the right hand and four cut wounds of the left 18 hand.
- 19 Q. Some of these cut wounds are on the surface of the 20 fingers that would be used for gripping, correct?
- A. Yes. They are suggestive that she tried or perhaps 22 tried to grab the knife. And you can see the -- they are not 23 necessarily produced by multiple cuts or stabs, but they may be 24 produced by single strokes. Perhaps he was switching the blade 25 and it produced multiple cuts in the fingers which are next to

And finally the State's Exhibit 159 is the

- 2 right hand of the decedent. And you are seeing the four cut 3 wounds that we had earlier described along the base of the 4 thumb, the index finger, the middle finger, and the ring finger 5 and the dorsal surface of the right hand which you see here.
- Q. The injuries that you have described to this jury on 7 both Pearl and Patricia, the number of wounds and the type of 8 wounds, do they suggest anything about the strength of the 9 attacker or the strength that would be required to inflict 10 injuries like that?
- A. Obviously there were multiple injuries produced. 12 There was a tremendous amount of physical activity that 13 occurred in causing these injuries. Many of the cut wounds 14 are, of course, superficial cut wounds, soft-tissue cut wounds 15 and do not require a lot of strength. They can be produced by 16 a person with average strength. None of these injuries went ... 17 through any bony structures. They basically went space that
- 18 could be produced with moderate strength and can be caused by 19 any average person.
- 20 Q. So no huge amount of strength required to inflict 21 them.
- 22 A. That's right.
- 23 Q. You described before the pain of the stomach injury. 24 Would the stomach injuries plus all the other injuries cause 25 the victim pain?

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87 Gondans 11/03/17 Page 39 of 69 PageID 4739

Page 141

1 A. Yes. When you interrupt the abdominal cavity, there 2 is excruciating pain, and you buckle up and moan and grown in 3 tremendous pain.

4 Q. And this would have lasted, by your estimate, at 5 least five minutes.

6 A. Until she lost consciousness after loss of sufficient
7 blood. Obviously we don't know the sequence of the stab
8 wounds, so we don't know at what stage she got the fatal stab
9 wound, but if it was, in fact, the first stab wound, then
10 probably within five minutes' time after that wound, she would
11 have succumbed and become unconscious, not necessarily dying at
12 that point.

Q. Why would there be a distance in time between the14 time she became unconscious and the time she actually died?

A. But her heart function would continue. She had no16 injury to her heart. And she had a fairly good heart.

17 Although she was 71 years of age, she had essentially a good 18 heart. The heart kept on beating, and she would die once she 19 had lost all of her blood, most of her blood, maybe two-thirds 20 of her blood, and then she would go into deep coma and die.

21 And that would not happen instantaneously. She 22 would continue to get blood to the brain since the carotid

23 artery is intact and the vertebral arteries are intact, so24 there would some blood going to the brain, and during that time

Page 142

Only when she has lost large quantities of blood, although the heart isn't pumping, although there is some blood going to the brain, it is not sufficient to maintain a

4 state of consciousness. At this time she would be in coma.

5 Q. So her health was otherwise good?

6 A. Yes.

25 she would be conscious.

7 Q. And the toxicology results on her, were they pretty 8 much the same as they were for Pearl?

9 A. That's right. She just had a trace amount of 10 postmortem alcohol in the blood.

11 Q. And the amounts were actually consistent between the 12 two of them.

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. Were samples of blood and tissue taken and preserved 15 in this case?

16 A. Yes, ma'am.

17 Q. Now, the whole body of injuries you saw to Pearl and 18 to Patricia, were they consistent with being caused by the same 19 knife?

20 A. Yes, they have similar patterns.

21 Q. Now, once again, Dr. Peerwani, did you have an 21 22 opportunity to make an assessment of the cause of death in this 22 23 case? 23

24 A. Yes.

25 O. What was the cause of death?

1 A. I entered the cause as multiple cut and stab wounds 2 as the cause of death.

3 Q. And these are what killed Patricia Syren.

4 A. That's right.

5 Q. And what was the manner of death in this case?

A. I ruled the case as homicide.

7 MS. CALLAGHAN: Dr. Peerwani, we thank you very

8 much.

THE COURT: How long will cross-examination

10 take?

11 MR. MOORE: Probably not very long.

12 THE COURT: Go ahead.

13 CROSS-EXAMINATION

14 BY MR. MOORE:

15 Q. Dr. Peerwani, you have performed over 6,000

16 autopsies; is that correct?

17 A. That's right, sir.

18 Q. That's been over a period of 25 years?

19 A. That's right.

20 Q. And one thing that you -- well, let's put it this

21 way. You can look at some wounds on people and kind of to a

22 medical certainty, determine what happened at the scene,

23 correct?

A. Yes, as far as the wounding is concerned.

25 Q. Right. In other words, a wound track, you can kind

Page 144

1 of tell where a person may have been standing when the wound 2 was inflicted.

A. Generally, yes, if one has good pictures or goes to 4 the scene.

5 Q. Could you do that in this case on either one of them?

6 A. I did not go to the scene, no, sir.

7 Q. Did you look at photographs of the scene?

8 A. I have some pictures but not the entire set since I

9 did not do the scene investigation.

10 Q. Your assessment is based strictly on the autopsies

11 that you conducted on both women.

12 A. That's right.

13 Q. Okay. And I believe you testified that there was

14 seven stab wounds and four cut wounds on Ms. Magouirk.

15 A. Yes, that's correct.

16 Q. And in your opinion, were those all separate wounds?

17 A. Yes, indeed.

18 Q. That would have been -- that would have been taking a 19 knife and stabbing her and cutting her at least 11 different

20 times.

21 A. That's right, sir.

Q. I believe you testified that on Ms. Syren, there were

23 nine stab wounds, six cut wounds, correct?

24 A. That's right.

Q. So that would have been at least 15 times - separate

1 times that she was either cut or stabbed, correct? 1 you? Let me make that a little clearer.

- 2 A. That's right, sir.
- 3 Q. I believe some of the wounds on her hands probably 4 were related to those stabbings and cuttings, wouldn't you 5 think?
- 6 A. It's certainly possible that she put up her hand to 7 ward off a blow and she got cut as a result, that's true, sir.
- 8 Q. You have seen autopsies where the cause of death was 9 maybe a single gunshot wound to bodies being dismembered, 10 haven't you?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. You have seen all kinds of different cases of a 13 person who has been stabbed multiple times, haven't you?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. In your medical opinion with these amounts of wounds 16 are inflicted, this number of wounds are inflicted, that that 17 person who is inflicting these wounds is in some kind of a 18 rage, wouldn't you agree?
- 19 A. Well, I usually stay away from making that 20 conclusion. I can only speak about the actual death. I can 21 say this was a brutal killing. And I am not a psychiatrist,
- 22 and I try to stay away from the mental status of the assailant.
  Q. Okay. And I believe you testified that in your
  24 opinion, that Ms. Syren, because she had blood on her tennis
  25 shoe, would be running away?

- 1 you? Let me make that a little clearer. You can't tell from 2 conducting the autopsy which wound was inflicted first, second, 3 third or so on.
- 4 A. No, sir, I clearly stated that. These numbers were 5 for description only.
- 6 Q. Right. But you can tell when a wound is -- you can 7 tell when a wound is going to be fatal and not going to be 8 fatal, can't you?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And you testified that in your opinion, Stab Wound 11 No. 1 of Ms. Magouirk, that she would have lived for three to 12 five minutes?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. What do you base that on?
- 15 A. I base that on past medical training, experience and16 past evaluation of the cases.
- 17 Q. Have you ever seen somebody die after they have been 18 stabbed?
- 19 A. No, I have not had a chance to observe somebody being 20 killed.
- Q. And, you know, I don't mean to be facetious, but to 22 say that she would have lived for three to five minutes in your 23 opinion, she could have lived for as little as a minute, 24 couldn't she?
- 25 A. I really doubt that. I would think that it was not

Page 146

- A. One can say with at least one degree of certainty, a
- 2 great degree of certainty about one thing, that she was upright
- 3 after having sustained some of those injuries. It's quite
- 4 possible that she was running away, and this would explain why
- 5 she had stab wounds to the back of her arm.
- 6 So, yes, I would say there is a strong 7 possibility she was running away from the assailant.
- 8 Q. And again, you didn't look at any pictures of the 9 crime scene, did you?
- 10 A. Well, I did look at the pictures, but I did not do
- 11 any crime scene assessment. It was outside my scope of work.
- 12 Q. Okay. But saying that she was running away is not 13 outside your scope of expertise?
- 14 A. I can say that based on the autopsy, yes.
- 15 Q. Based on the autopsy that she was running away?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Okay. When you say a superficial wound, what do you 18 mean by "superficial"?
- 19 A. By that I mean, Counselor, that this is a wound that 20 is confined to skin and the soft tissue.
- Q. Okay. And out of all the wounds and cuts that we 22 have talked about, I believe No. 1 on Ms. Magouirk was the 23 fatal wound, correct?
- A. The fatal stab wound of the right chest, yes, sir.
- Q. Again, we don't know the order of these wounds, do

- 1 an instantaneously fatal wound. We classify fatal wounds or 2 nearly fatal wounds or potentially seriously fatal wounds 3 depending on what kind of injury a person has.
- 4 And it might -- if I may give you an example, a 5 high cervical cord transection is rather instantaneously fatal 6 because a person would quit breathing at the time of injury.
- 7 In this particular case, the person would go on 8 breathing for a while and would have some heartbeat, but then 9 die within a short time because the heart would become 10 nonfunctional. And it is not instantaneous.
- 11 Q. And I believe you testified that Ms. Syren, the fatal 12 injury to her would have been the wound to the left anterior 13 neck.
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And those two injuries, would you say, were the major contributors to these women's death?
- 17 A. Yes. The right chest as far as Pearl and the left 18 anterior neck as far as Patricia is concerned, yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Okay. Would the other wounds that they suffered, 20 would they have been fatal?
- A. Yes. The one that we mentioned for Pearl, she had a 22 stab wound of the right lower chest. This had the seriousness 23 of being potentially fatal because of the stab wound to the 24 lungs and would have required medical attention as quickly as 25 possible.

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1 Condense 13/17 Page 41 of 69 Page 1D Page 149 Page 151 MR. MOORE: Thank you, sir. That's all I have. MS. HARTMANN: Your Honor, it is the State's REDIRECT EXAMINATION 2 understanding that the Defense is going to call James Rizy, the 3 BY MS. CALLAGHAN: 3 investigator with the Tarrant County District Attorney's office Q. A few more questions. I forgot to ask you one 4 that has been assisting us in preparing this case for 5 question concerning Patricia Syren. On the throat wound, can 5 prosecution. 6 you tell us what the direction of that wound was? My understanding from speaking with Mr. Ray A. She has multiple defects of the anterior neck. One 7 yesterday evening was the purpose in putting Mr. Rizy on was to 8 can say that No. 3, in fact, starts way out in the lateral 8 introduce some videotape and to talk about the contents of 9 border, and this is most probably the beginning point of 9 these tapes, and all we would ask at this point is prior to the 10 slicing the anterior neck going from the right side of the 10 jury being brought in and those tapes being talked about or 11 mid-portion of the neck. 11 shown is the Defense make a good faith proffer of how they are 12 Q. Right side -- starting this side? 12 going to lay the predicate for the admissibility of those tapes 13 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 and the relevance of those tapes. Q. So once again, it would start with this side and go 14 MR. RAY: Judge, the officers that seized the 15 to the left side? 15 tapes that were from Galveston are in the hallway. They are 16 A. That's right. 16 here to testify if they need to be. Q. So the information that you gave us concerning the Also, Detective McCaskill, who is the homicide 18 position of the attacker with regard to Pearl's would also 18 detective in this case, it is my understanding those tapes were 19 apply to Patricia. 19 sent to him and provided to the DA's office. And quite 20 A. That's correct. 20 frankly, one of the packages that Mr. Rizy had with him 21 Q. Defense Counsel asked you a question concerning 21 yesterday that he showed me has the credit card receipt from 22 whether or not the injuries that you saw would be consistent 22 the hotel. So I think Officer Simpson, as the Court will 23 with rage. 23 remember, testified he gathered all that up from the hotel. A. Yes, he did. 24 I'm not going to offer the tapes. 25 Q. And, of course, not being a psychiatrist, you were 25 THE COURT: You are not going to offer the Page 150 Page 152 1 hesitant to go into that? I tapes? 2 A. I did not want to go period. MR. RAY: I hadn't planned on offering the Q. All right. Would you say, though, that the injuries 3 tapes. 4 that you saw on both of these victims, the number of injuries MS. HARTMANN: Well, but he is going to try to 5 and the seriousness of the injuries, was consistent with 5 elicit testimony about what is on those tapes. 6 achieving the goal of making sure they were dead? 6 MR. RAY: I am going to do that. A. Yes. As a matter of fact, she had what we call coup-7 MS. HARTMANN: And without satisfying the 8 de-gras wounds of the neck, which are usually wounds that occur 8 predicate whether or not those tapes fairly and accurately 9 at the end, and they would -- they are caused to make sure the 9 depict events, whether someone has personal knowledge of those 10 person does, in fact, die. 10 events, what dates those events depicted portray. 11 MS. CALLAGHAN: Thank you, Dr. Peerwani. 11 I mean, what we have is tapes that were seized 12 Pass the witness. 12 by police, but there is no one to verify the authenticity or 13 MR. MOORE: I don't have any questions. 13 whether or not there has been any alterations, changes or 14 14 deletions made to the tapes or when those tapes were recorded THE COURT: You may step down, sir. 15 15 and what they were recording. THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor. 16 MS. HARTMANN: Your Honor, at this time the MR. RAY: Well, in that regard, those tapes and 17 State of Texas would rest its case in chief. 17 some of the events that are -- supposedly transpired, which 18 18 actually turns out they don't, would bear on the probable cause (The State rests) 19 THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, 19 that Detective McCaskill had when he obtained his search 20 let's take our lunch break until 2:30. Please remember and 20 warrant and when he conducted his investigation in this case. 21 follow your instructions. The bailiffs will meet you as And in that regard, even if they are not 22 usual. Have good lunch. 22 admissible, he's testified as an expert witness, they would (Recess for lunch) 23 have to be admissible. Those are the tapes that he supposedly 24 (Afternoon Session:) 24 developed his probable cause from; and what's on them, right 25 (Jury not present) 25 wrong or otherwise, could bear on that.

CondenseIt<sup>TM</sup> 1 In other words, if he got a tape and he looked (In the hearing of the jury) 2 at it and he said, "I didn't see anything" or "I did," that 2 MR. RAY: The Defense calls Detective McCaskill. 3 might substantiate his -- that might substantiate his probable 3 Whereupon, 4 cause that he had when he got his search warrant signed to get JOHN MCCASKILL, 5 the buccal swabs of the Defendant. 5 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: THE COURT: I can't rule without hearing the DIRECT EXAMINATION 7 testimony. If you're not going to offer them, I guess we will 7 BY MR. RAY: 8 have to have another hearing after we get some of the testimony Q. State your name please, sir, for the record. 9 developed and we get to the point of the objection. A. Detective John McCaskill. 10 MS. HARTMANN: We would like a motion in limine 10 O. Are you the same John McCaskill that testified 11 before Defense Counsel asks about the contents of those tapes. 11 previously? 12 THE COURT: Granted. 12 A. Yes, sir, I am. 13 MR. RAY: Well, then we need to hash that out. 13 Q. Detective McCaskill, I want to direct your attention 14 Mr. Rizy can do that because -- he's seen the tapes. 14 to the time period that you went to Galveston. THE COURT: It doesn't make any difference if A. Yes, sir. 16 he's seen the tapes, the way I understand it. The question is 16 Q. Did it ever come to your attention that in one or 17 what McCaskill did or didn't see. 17 more places in Galveston, there were some security or MR. RAY: I think McCaskill would say he didn't 18 videotapes that might substantiate some of the things you 19 see anything. 19 thought you knew as far as where the Defendant was or wasn't? 20 THE COURT: Is he going to come in here and say 20 A. Yes. 21 that? 21 Q. Where were those places? 22 MR. RAY: I think that's what he's going to 22 A. I don't recall the names of all of them, but I know 23 sav. 23 there was probably two to four different locations that might 24 THE COURT: Are you going to call him as a 24 have had surveillance tapes. 25 witness? Q. Would one of them have been the Seahorse Hotel? Page 154 Page 156 MR. RAY: I was going to call him. I don't know A. I don't know which facilities had security tapes and 2 that personally, but I anticipate that's what he will say. 2 which didn't. I'm sorry. THE COURT: All right. Until we get to that Q. Did you ever come in contact -- did you ever receive 4 point --4 those tapes? 5 MR. RAY: Well, we'll call Detective McCaskill A. No, sir. 6 first. Q. Then it would follow you have never looked at them. THE COURT: All right. Are both sides ready for A. That's correct. 8 the jury? Your motion in limine is granted. O. Assuming there is more than one. MR. RAY: I want to make sure what you don't --9 A. Yes, sir. 10 you don't want me to ask someone about the contents of what is 10 Q. If there was a tape and it was a surveillance tape of 11 on the tape? 11 the hotel or a liquor store or cab stand or Diamond Shamrock or 12 THE COURT: Correct. Are you ready for the 12 any of those places, you don't have any way of knowing whether 13 jury? 13 or not the Defendant, Billy Jack Crutsinger, is on those tapes 14 MR. RAY: Yes. May we approach just briefly? 14 at the appropriate time. 15 THE COURT: Yes. 15 A. I personally don't, no. 16 (Outside the hearing of the jury) 16 MR. RAY: May I approach the witness? 17 MR. RAY: We'd move for an instructed verdict 17 THE COURT: Yes.

18

20

21

22

24

25

A. Yes, sir, I do.

A. Yes, it does.

Q. Tell the jury what it is.

23 obtained on August 26 of this year.

18 in that the State has wholly failed to make a prima facie case

The Court -- that evidence, it is our position,

22 was not relevant and should not have been admitted and would

23 not have substantiated the Defendant's guilt without that, so

24 we would move for an instructed verdict on that basis.

THE COURT: Denied.

19 specifically in light of the outcome of the lack of probable

20 cause.

25

Q. I'm going to show you what I have had marked as

19 Defendant's Exhibit 4 and ask you if you recognize that.

A. This is a copy of the search warrant that was

Q. It's also got the affidavit with it, does it not?

- 1 Q. Did you review Defendant's Exhibit 4 prior to coming 2 in and testifying in this case?
- A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And did you, in fact, review it while you were 5 testifying in this case?
- 6 A. No, I did not review it while I was testifying.
- 7 Q. But you did review it before you gave your direct 8 examination for the State the other day.
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And does it, in fact, relate to the subject matter of 11 this case?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. There is not some extraneous, unrelated matter there, 14 is there?
- 15 A. Not that I'm aware of, no.
- 16 Q. And that's the search warrant that -- when it was17 signed, it was signed by Judge Sharen Wilson across the hall,
- 18 correct?

  19 A. Yes, sir, that's correct.
- 20 Q. This was for the specific purpose to obtain the
- 21 buccal swabs of the Defendant, Billy Jack Crutsinger.
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 MR. RAY: I will offer Defendant's Exhibit 4.
- 24 MS. HARTMANN: We'd object on the grounds of
- 25 hearsay.

Page 158

- 1 THE COURT: overruled. Defense 4 is admitted.
- 2 (Defendant's Exhibit No. 4 received)
- 3 BY MR. RAY:
- 4 Q. Let me ask you -- and I will show it to you if I need
- 5 to. A couple of things in here talk about what went on down in 6 Galveston; is that right?
- 7 A. Yes, sir, it is.
- 8 Q. And it talks about the Seahorse Inn, correct?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And it talks about the Yellow Cab stand, correct?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And I will show this to you if you need it.
- 13 A. Please.
- 14 Q. It talks about the Yellow Cab stand, correct?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. And it was your understanding that the Defendant had
- 17 checked into the Seahorse Inn.
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Or someone had checked into the Seahorse Inn.
- 20 A. That's correct.
- 21 Q. You didn't know who that was, right?
- 22 A. Not specifically at that time, no.
- 23 Q. You certainly didn't know Billy Jack Crutsinger had
- 24 checked into that hotel at that point in time.
- 25 A. When the warrant was written, yes, sir, I was under

1 the definite belief that he did -- that it was him.

- Q. When this warrant was written -- because this was written in August, right?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. In fact, you -- tell the jury what you were doing 6 when you wrote this warrant.
- 7 A. I'm not sure that I understand --
- 8 Q. Let me make it a little clearer. When you got that 9 warrant, you were trying to come up with facts --
- MS. HARTMANN: Object to Counsel leading the 11 witness.
- 12 MR. RAY: He's an adverse witness, Judge.
- 13 MS. HARTMANN: There has been no establishment 14 he's an adverse witness.
- 15 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 16 Q. When you got that warrant, were you trying to put 17 facts in that warrant that would operate outside of the facts 18 that you found after the Defendant was arrested? Do you 19 understand my question?
- 20 A. Yes, sir, I do. And I was -- if I can go into what I
- 21 was -- I was attempting to establish probable cause based on
- 22 information that was provided to me by the Galveston Police
- 23 Department as well as what I personally knew from my own 24 observations.
- 25 And it would have been to the point -- the

- 1 stopping point would have been when I actually met with Mr.
- 2 Crutsinger, if I answered that correctly.
- 3 Q. There is nothing in that affidavit that talks about
- 4 his statement to you or the results of DNA testing that you
- 5 already knew about or his statement to the lady in the jail,
- 6 Ms. Cheryl Moffett. None of that is in there, right?
  - A. No, sir, it is not.
- Q. You specifically left that out so you could attemptto establish probable cause outside or from before the arrest.
- 10 Is that a fair statement?
- 11 A. Yes, sir, it is.
- 12 Q. Okay. And the reason for that is like what you said
- 13 before; there was some concern about the legality of the
- 14 arrest. That's why you did that.
- 15 A. I knew the question had been raised and I knew the 16 question had not been answered at that time.
- 17 Q. Okay. Now, at that point in time did you know that 18 these videotapes were floating around out there?
- 19 A. I'm sorry, sir. I'm not sure which point in time --
- 20 Q. When you got that arrest warrant.
- 21 A. When I got the arrest warrant?
- 22 Q. Excuse me. When you got the search warrant from
- 23 Judge Wilson.
- 24 A. I was aware that the Galveston Police Department was
- 25 in possession of some tapes, yes.

# Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1 Condense 11:03/17 Page 44 of 69 Page 10 4744

Page 161

- Q. When did those tapes get sent up here?
- 2 A. I don't know.
- 3 Q. You never saw those, right?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. Why did you never try to look at those tapes?
- 6 A. It was agreed with Galveston police while we were
- 7 down there that they would maintain any evidence of any kind of
- 8 offense that occurred in their city, they would maintain that
- 9 evidence and that it would be made available to the District
- 10 Attorney's office here at a later time.
- 11 Q. Well, would you agree with me that when you take out
- 12 everything that involved the fact after the arrest, that at
- 13 least limits some of the facts you have as far as getting the
- 14 search warrant?
- 15 A. Well, no, sir, I don't believe so.
- 16 Q. Well, maybe I didn't explain my question. When you
- 17 take out the facts of the arrest, that takes away some of the
- 18 things that you might have been able to use for Judge Wilson to
- 19 get your search warrant. Is that a fair statement?
- 20 A. Well, the information could have been added to the
- 21 warrant affidavit.
- 22 Q. Well, wouldn't it have made sense -- when you get a
- 23 warrant, and in this case when you got this warrant, do you try
- 24 to allege as many facts as you can to support your contention,
- 25 support probable cause?

- tion.
- Page 162

- A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. Okay. And you knew those tapes existed when you got 3 that warrant.
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. So my question is: Why did you not attempt to look at
- 6 the tapes before you got that search warrant?
- 7 A. Because I didn't have the tapes and they weren't
- 8 available to me.
- 9 Q. Okay. Were you in a hurry to get the search warrant?
- 10 A. Well, not a terribly big hurry. I discussed the
- 11 matter with Ms. Callaghan and Ms. Hartmann, and we agreed that
- 12 once the -- we'd go ahead and obtain the warrant and execute it
- 13 in a timely manner within a couple of days, and that's what we
- 14 did -- or what I did.
- 15 Q. Worst case, you could have got those tapes within a
- 16 day, could you not?

18 so I don't know.

- 17 A. I'm not sure that they were even here at the time,
- 19 Q. Well, I mean, if they were in Galveston, you could
- 20 have gotten them within a day.
- 21 A. Possibly, if I had gone to Galveston and gotten
- 22 them.
- 23 MR. RAY: I'll pass the witness.
- 24 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 25 BY MS. HARTMANN:

- Q. Detective McCaskill, did you get notified to come
- 2 here to court to testify on behalf of the Defense?
- 3 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Did you come when you were called?
- 5 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Have there been any disagreements between you and Mr.
- 7 Ray and Mr. Moore?
- 8 A. No, ma'am.
- 9 Q. Do you know where this term "adverse witness" comes 10 from?
- 11 A. I don't know. I know what it means --
- MR. RAY: I'm going to object. It's not
- 13 relevant.
- 14 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 15 Q. You came when they called you; is that correct?
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 O. And the -- where is the Defense exhibit? Defendant's
- 18 Exhibit No. 4, you got that signed by a District Court judge in
- 19 this courthouse.
- 20 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 21 Q. A judge, you have previously testified, who had been
- 22 on the bench for 16 years?
- 23 A. I think it's been about that long.
- Q. She oversees cases just like this type of case,
- 25 doesn't she?

- 1 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 2 Q. Capital murder death penalty cases?
- 3 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 4 O. Her docket handles all felony cases, does it not?
- 5 A. Yes, ma'am, I believe so.
- 6 Q. In your search warrant, your affidavit -- excuse me,
- 7 the affidavit portion, you have information containing the
- 8 circumstances surrounding the homicide of Patricia Syren and
- 9 Pearl Magouirk, correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And you detail the evidence that was found there at 12 the scene.
- 13 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 Q. And the fact that she had a missing vehicle.
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 O. That there were blood drops throughout the house.
- 17 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 18 Q. That, quote, "this information led affiant to believe
- 19 that the person responsible for the victim's death was
- 20 injured," unquote?
- 21 A. That's correct.
- Q. The information in regards to the light on the
- 23 telephone --
- 24 A. That's correct.
- 25 Q. -- indicating messages?

- 1 A. That's correct.
- 2 Q. And your investigation into the credit card abuse?
- 3 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 4 Q. That the card was being used down in Galveston,
- 5 Texas?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. You have got in here that you learned from the
- 8 Galveston Police Department officers that an Officer Simpson
- 9 proceeded to the Seahorse Inn and spoke with the night manager,
- 10 Daniel Teo?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Who was personally known to him?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. That they discovered the credit card had been used by
- 15 a white male to rent Room No. 101.
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 Q. That this person identified himself on the
- 18 registration card as David Jones.
- 19 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 20 Q. That the person registering had arrived by Yellow Cab
- 21 and appeared to have been drinking at Club 23; is that correct?
- 22 A. I believe so, yes.
- 23 Q. The officers went to Room 101, which appeared to be
- 24 abandoned because there were no personal possessions in the
- 25 room and the key had been left inside.

- 1 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. That an officer went to the Diamond Shamrock
- 3 convenience store close to the Seahorse Inn and talked to the
- 4 store clerk, Loretta Rouse, who stated that a white male had
- 5 tried to purchase a chili cheese dog and chips with a credit
- 6 card, but the credit card had been declined.
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. That -- and by the way, was Patricia Syren's credit
- 9 card, do you know whether or not it was being used frequently
- 10 down in Galveston?
- 11 A. I believe it was, yes.
- 12 Q. So the initial description at that point was a white
- 13 male, 25 to 35, with a yellow shirt?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. That Officer Contenta proceeded to the Yellow Cab
- 16 where he spoke to the dispatcher.
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. The dispatcher indicated they had a person walk in
- 19 and request service at 1:19 and the dispatcher had broadcast
- 20 the information in an attempt to learn who had picked up that
- 21 particular fare; is that correct?
- 22 A. Yes, it is.
- 23 Q. That Officer Garcia, Jr., was notified at
- 24 approximately 11:15 the next morning that driver Donald Epps of
- 25 Yellow Cab wanted speak with him.

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 2 Q. That Mr. Epps, who was known to Officer Garcia,
- 3 related he had picked up a fare fitting the suspect's
- 4 description at the Waffle House on 61st Street and had taken
- 5 him to Tonis Lazy Lounge.
- 6 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 7 O. That this person was a white male in a white Joe's
- 8 Crab Shack T-shirt, blue jeans, a red cap, glasses who said he
- 9 was from Dallas, Texas.
- 10 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 11 Q. Mr. Epps also passed on information from another cab
- 12 driver that he had driven the same individual to the Elbow
- 13 Room; is that correct?
- 14 A. Yes, it is.
- 15 Q. That Officer Garcia, III, then went to these bars in
- 16 an attempt to locate the suspect; is that correct?
- 17 A. Yes, it is.
- 18 O. He and other Galveston officers went to the Elbow
- 19 Room, but no one was there. They notified the bartender of the
- 20 description of their suspect.
- 21 And was it your understanding at that point the
- 22 suspect was wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt, some type
- 23 of blue jeans and was possibly from the area of Dallas, Texas?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. While at another bar, the bartender at the Elbow
- Page 168
- 1 Room called to say he remembered seeing the individual in
- 2 question and that he was a white male in his mid 40s with wavy
- 3 gray hair, about 220 to 250 pounds with a pot belly dressed in
- 4 blue jeans, a Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt and brand new white
- 5 tennis shoes.
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. That Officer Garcia remembered he had seen a man
- 8 fitting that description shortly before when he looked in Tonis
- 9 Lazy Lounge, but he had discounted him because he seemed too
- 10 old; is that correct?
- 11 A. Yes
- 12 Q. Officer Garcia, III, returned to Tonis Lazy Lounge
- 13 and saw Billy Jack Crutsinger in the bar; is that correct?
- 14 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 15 Q. Mr. Crutsinger appeared to be in his mid 40s with
- 16 wavy gray hair wearing a Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt, new looking
- 17 white tennis shoes and blue jeans; is that correct?
- 18 A. Yes, it is.
- 19 Q. He also appeared to have a fairly recent cut on his
- 20 finger. Was that true information?
- 21 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. That Officer Garcia, III, asked him his name, and he
- 23 refused to answer and cut his eyes towards the door. Is that
- 24 information that you had?
- 25 A. Yes, it is.

- 1 Q. It appeared as though he was looking for an exit to 2 Officer Garcia, III, so Officer Garcia, III, then detained this 3 individual.
- 4 A. Yes. -
- 5 Q. And that's the information that you had.
- 6 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 7 Q. And that is the information that was contained in the
- 8 affidavit that you submitted to Judge Sharen Wilson of Criminal
- 9 District Court No. 1?
- 10 A. Yes, ma'am, it is.
- 11 Q. And that you were requesting a search warrant to be
- 12 issued to collect epithelial cell samples for Billy Jack
- 13 Crutsinger for the purpose of making a DNA comparison with
- 14 Crutsinger's DNA and blood left on the scene of the offense
- 15 that you believed had been left by the actor.
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am, it is.
- 17 Q. You are aware that modern scientific testing
- 18 procedures are available that would allow a comparison to be
- 19 made and you believed that such testing was necessary in the 20 investigation of the offense.
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. And you were sworn to this information, were you not?
- 23 A. Yes, ma'am, I was.
- Q. And at the time that you sought the search warrant,
- 25 the rulings by the Court were still pending, correct?

Page 170

- 1 A. As far as I know, that's correct.
- 2 Q. How many chances does the State get to try someone 3 for capital murder?
- 4 A. One time.
- 5 Q. That's it, isn't it?
- 6 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 7 MS. HARTMANN: Pass the witness.
- 8 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 9 BY MR. RAY:
- 10 Q. How many times did they try Cullen Davis?
- 11 A. I don't know.
- 12 Q. They tried him more than once.
- 13 A. I wasn't aware of that.
- 14 Q. Okay. In your conversations with the credit card 15 guy --
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. -- credit card people, and they sent you a list of
- 18 the places the credit card had been used, correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. There wasn't any use of that credit card that is
- 21 indicated here where the lady took the credit card and it
- 22 wasn't used; is that right?
- 23 A. If I could have a minute to go through and find that?
- 24 Q. You sure can.
- 25 A. And I'm sorry, sir, is that at a Diamond Shamrock?

- Q. Diamond Shamrock.
- 2 A. I do have a printout indicating that a Diamond
- 3 Shamrock No. 2644 dated April 8, 2003 at 2307.04 hours.
- 4 Q. Look back, if you would and see when the credit card 5 was used at the Seahorse.
- 6 A. (Witness complies) It indicates same date, April 8
- 7 at 01:39, which would be 1:39 in the morning, hours.
- 8 Q. And then the -- it wasn't used at the Diamond
- 9 Shamrock until how much later in the day?
- 10 A. It lists a couple of times. It lists 23:07, which
- 11 would be 11:07 p.m. There is another at the same Diamond
- 12 Shamrock at 7:50 a.m.; and then another at 17:45, which would
- 13 be 5:45 p.m.
- 14 Q. So if you compare -- looking at those times, when was
- 15 the first time the card -- your understanding that the card was
- 16 used at the Diamond Shamrock after it was used at the motel?
- 17 Four or five hours later, six or --
- 18 A. If I am reading this correctly, it would be
- 19 7:50 in the morning as opposed to 1:39 in the morning, so about
- 20 six hours and some-odd minutes later.
- Q. But what my point is is that as far as your records
- 22 are concerned and what you understood, somebody used the credit
- 23 card at the Seahorse, right?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And then your search warrant affidavit says somebody

- 1 went to purchase a chili-dog and that was declined, right?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And then you've got the cab company picking up
- 4 somebody at 1:19, according to their log. Does that sound 5 right?
- 6 A. From what I understand, yes.
- 7 Q. That's in the search warrant, not maybe --
- 8 A. I'm just looking at the printout from the credit card 9 company.
- 10 Q. My point, Detective McCaskill, is there is no
- 11 indication from what the credit card company provided you that
- 12 the credit card was used at the Diamond Shamrock at or near the
- 13 time that the motel room was rented or the cab was actually
- 14 fared or driven or whatever.
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. Okay. And also this description that you got, until ...
- 17 we got over to Tonis Bar and the phone calls that led the
- 18 Galveston police to get to Tonis Bar, your understanding of the
- 19 description of that person was not somebody 45 years old with a
- 20 pot belly; it was a 25- to 35-year-old person with blond hair.
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Now, what was it that changed from that description
- 23 to the description that you later got? I mean, the guy got
- 24 bigger and older.
- 25 A. Well, if I can go into a little bit of detail --

- 6

10

12

17

18

20

24

25

3

- 10 a charge on your bill?
- 11 12 speculation, and it is a different question. It is not a 13 question of whether or not it's on the bill; it's a question of 14 whether or not it's on their internal business records.
- 15
- 16 17 speaking objection.
- Q. When people give descriptions -- let me ask you 19 this. How long have you been an investigator again?
- A. 17 years and a few months.
- Q. And you have had your fair share of investigating 22 offenses where the suspect involved is unknown?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. And have you -- has it been your experience that when 25 you interview people who have seen the same person, that the

- 17 credit cards receipts?

A. David Jones.

- 19 MS. HARTMANN: We'll pass the witness.
- 20 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION

18

- Q. You, of course, got those receipts a long time after
- 23 the Defendant was arrested.
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 FURTHER RECROSS-EXAMINATION

1 BY MS. HARTMANN:

- Q. But you had those receipts before you did the 2 3 affidavit for the search warrant, did you not?
- A. Yes, ma'am, I did.
- 5 MS, HARTMANN: Pass the witness.

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y

- 6 MR. RAY: Nothing further.
- 7 THE COURT: You may step down, sir.
- 8 MR. RAY: We'll call Officer Simpson.
- 9 (Witness Sworn)

10 Whereupon,

- 11 GEORGE SIMPSON,
- 12 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 13 DIRECT EXAMINATION

14 BY MR. MOORE:

- 15 Q. Would you state your name for the jury, please?
- A. George Simpson. 16
- 17 Q. Mr. Simpson, how are you employed?
- 18 A. I am gainfully employed with the Galveston Police 19 Department.
- 20 Q. How long have you been gainfully employed with the
- 21 Galveston Police Department?
- A. 13 years. In addition, five with the Dallas County
- 23 Sheriff's Department.
- Q. On April 8 of this year, were you employed with the
- 25 Galveston Police Department?

Page 178

- A. Yes, sir, I was. 1
- 2 Q. Do you recall what shift you were working on April 8?
- 3 A. I was assigned to night watch patrol.
- Q. Galveston is kind of a small island. Do you patrol
- 5 the whole island?
- A. You are assigned a district on the island.
- Q. And the district that you were assigned to on April
- 8 8, did that include a place called the Seahorse Inn?
- A. Yes, at the time particular time, yes, sir.
- Q. All right. And were you asked to go to the Seahorse
- 11 Inn in relation to an investigation of a murder here in Fort 12 Worth?
- A. Yes, sir. 13
- 14 Q. Okay. And did you go to the Seahorse Inn?
- 15 A. Yes, sir, I did.
- Q. Did any other officer make the location at the 16
- 17 Seahorse Inn that day?
- A. Eventually there were two other officers that made 19 the scene.
- 20 Q. Who were they?
- 21 A. Sergeant Pena and also Officer Contenta.
- Q. Do you recall what time you went to the Seahorse Inn
- 23 on April 8?
- A. Based on my report it was 23:32, hours which is
- 25 11:32.

- O. 11:32 p.m.?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- O. Did you receive -- there was concern about a credit
- 4 card being used down there, correct?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And the credit card owner was a Patricia Syren, 6
- 7 correct?
- A. Patricia Lee, correct.
- O. And that credit card had been used at the Seahorse 10 Inn, right?
- 11 A. That's correct.
- O. Did you -- when you went to the Seahorse Inn, did you 12
- 13 interview the person who worked there registering people?
- A. The night watch manager, yes, I did.
- 15 Q. And did you get a description of the person who
- 16 rented the room with that credit card?
- 17 A. The description did not come at that particular time; 18 it came later.
- Q. Okay. So the night registration man couldn't give
- 20 you a description of the person that rented that room, could
- 21 he?
- 22 A. No.
- 23 Q. Was there a videotape that was secured by the
- 24 Galveston police from the lobby of the Seahorse Inn?
- A. Yes, there was.

- Q. Okay. Did that -- did you ever view that videotape?
- A. No, sir, I did not.
- Q. Did you eventually -- were you eventually involved in
- 4 a search of one of the rooms there at the Seahorse Inn?
- A. Yes, I was.
- Q. And that's the room that was rented with a credit
- 7 card, correct?
- A. Correct. 8
- 9 Q. Was anything found in that room?
- A. There were a few items noted inside the room. 10
- Q. What was noted inside the room? 11
- A. The key with a Seahorse Inn tag was noted. Also an
- 13 empty bag of potato chips which was located on the table that
- 14 was located next to the nightstand, and also the chili-and-
- 15 cheese that was found inside the potato chip bag. Q. Okay. Did the Galveston Police Department collect
- 17 that evidence?
- A. That was a question that would have to be directed to
- 19 Officer Catenta because he processed the scene.
- 20 Q. Did you watch him process the scene?
- 21 A. No, sir, I left prior to.
- 22 Q. When you left, where did you go?
- 23 A. I proceeded to 3428 Seawall Boulevard.
- 24 Q. And what was the purpose of going there?
- 25 A. Well, I was trying to track down to see where the

- 1 chili dog and the potato chips were purchased from, and that 2 was the nearest store.
- Q. All right. And was that -- what was at that address?
- A. It's a convenience store that's going to be
- 5 southwest of the hotel. I don't recall the specific name, but 6 it is right there on the corner, 3428 Seawall.
- Q. And you didn't find out any information there, 8 correct?
- A. I did interview the clerk that was there.
- 10 Q. Okay. And the clerk couldn't help you?
- 11 A. No, sir, he could not help me.
- 12 Q. Then where did you go after that convenience store?
- 13 A. Approximately 12:10 a.m. of 4-9-2003, I proceeded to
- 14 3228 Seawall Boulevard, which is a Diamond Shamrock.
- Q. Okay. And did you find that a chili dog and bag of 16 potato chips had been purchased there?
- A. That's correct.
- 18 Q. And a credit card had been tried to have been used at 19 that place?
- A. Yes. The individual came in, did attempt to use a
- 21 credit card, but it was declined.
- Q. And did you get a description from the clerk of what 23 that person looked like?
- A. A basic description was white male 25 to 35 years of 25 age with a yellow shirt.

- A. That's correct.
- 2 O. Did you discover that the credit card had been used
- 3 there?
- A. That's correct.
- Q. Do you know what time it was used?
- A. Approximately 18:41, but the receipt time showed 7 19:41.
- Q. Did you get a description of the person who used the 9 credit card at the liquor store?
- A. Basic information I got was someone came in, used a
- 11 credit card and they had a videotape and it was used in the
- 12 amount of 58.74 with the name of Patricia Lee Syren and was
- 13 signed as Dan Taylor. Went to attempt to look at the video, we
- 14 started receiving many calls, so we just obtained the receipts,
- 15 videotape and then turned it in as evidence.
- Q. So that receipt was signed Dan Taylor.
- 17 A. That's correct.
- Q. And I guess my first question was did anybody at that
- 19 store give you a description of the person who had used that
- 20 credit card?
- 21 A. No.
- Q. And you didn't -- nobody, to your knowledge,
- 23 especially you and the Galveston Police Department, viewed any
- 24 kind of videotape from the liquor store to see if that person
- 25 who used the card was on it.

- Q. And that -- was that a description that you kind of 2 broadcast out for the Galveston police to be looking for?
- A. Yes, on the back channel.
- Q. I'm sorry?
- A. On the back channel. The majority of the officers 6 was on the back channel, monitoring the back channel, so the 7 information was relayed to the officers.
- Q. Of a white male 25 to 35 years of age wearing a 9 yellow shirt, is the only description you had?
- A. That's the only information I could obtain.
- Q. Was there a videotape collected by the Galveston
- 12 Police Department at the Diamond Shamrock?
- A. I don't know at what point it was collected. I
- 14 attempted to retrieve the videotape at that particular time but
- 15 was instructed that the manager is the only one that had sole 16 access to turning over the videotape to me.
- 17 Q. So you at least knew they had a videotape.
- 18
- Q. After you got that description and broadcast it to 20 the rest of the Galveston Police Department, did you go
- 21 anywhere else?
- A. I also proceeded to 1911 23rd Street, which is
- 23 Economy Liquor Store, and that was approximately 12:57.
- Q. And we are talking April 9 now in the wee morning 25 hours.

- A. No, sir.
- O. Okay. So you went to the Seahorse Inn and the
- 3 Diamond Shamrock and Economy Liquor Store where that credit
- 4 card definitely had been used that night.
- A. We don't know if it was used at the Diamond Shamrock
- 6 because the clerk could not verify the name on that credit 7 card.
- O. Okav.
- A. But all I can tell you is that it was declined.
- Q. But you knew that Diamond Shamrock was the place
- 11 where a chili dog and some chips had been purchased?
- A. That's correct.
- 13 Q. That was found in the room at the Seahorse Inn?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And after visiting those places, the only thing that
- 16 you had as far as the description was a white male, 25 to 35
- 17 years of age with a yellow shirt on?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Were you -- did you have any other involvement with 20 this case after that?
- A. No, just to prepare a report and turn in all the
- 22 evidence, and that was basically it as far as my interest in 23 the case.
- 24 MR. MOORE: May I approach the witness?
- 25 THE COURT: Yes.

Co<u>n</u>denseIt<sup>™</sup> Case 4.07-cv-00703-Y 50 Page 187 1 enforcement or police to use aliases or false names? 1 MS. HARTMANN: May we approach. Your Honor? 2 THE COURT: Yes. A. In some instances they do. Q. And are you aware that -- you said Officer Contenta (Outside the hearing of the jury) MS. HARTMANN: It was the State's understanding 4 met with you there at the Seahorse Inn? 5 there was a motion in limine in regard to these. Am I A. Yes. 6 mistaken? 6 Q. And he actually processed Room 101? MR. RAY: Yeah, I think you are. It was my 7 A. That is correct. 8 understanding we can ask him about the --Q. Is it your understanding that he received a THE COURT: What are we doing now? 9 description from Mr. Teo, the night manager at the Seahorse MR. MOORE: I'm just going to ask him if he 10 10 Inn, of the individual who rented Room 101? 11 collected them. A. I don't recall, in all honesty. THE COURT: Ask him. You don't need to approach 12 O. All right. Is it common when police are 13 him with the stuff in your hand if he answers no. 13 investigating an offense for them to receive information from 14 MR. MOORE: I'm sorry? 14 different people? 15 THE COURT: If you ask him if he collected any 15 A. Yes. Q. And that's because we are all human, we all perceive 16 videotapes and the answer is no, there is no reason to approach 17 him with anything in your hand. 17 things differently, different things are important to different 18 MR. RAY: His name is on the receipt. 18 people, descriptions can vary somewhat. 19 MR. MOORE: Okay. I will ask him, but I think A. Yes, they do. 20 he did. 20 Q. Is that pretty common? 21 THE COURT: Okay. 21 A. In some cases, yes. 22 Q. All right. And is it common for an initial (In the hearing of the jury) 22 23 description to end up being somewhat different from the end-23 BY MR. MOORE: Q. Officer Simpson, did you actually yourself collect a 24 result description? 25 couple of the videotapes from some of these stores? A. Yes. Page 188 Page 186 A. Yes, sir. Q. That's a pretty common thing, isn't it? 1 Q. And is that your handwriting on these two packages? 2 A. Yes. A. That is my handwriting. 3 MS. HARTMANN: Thank you, sir. Q. Okay. Where did you collect that videotape from? We'll pass the witness. 4 A. This was collected at Economy Liquor. 5 REDIRECT EXAMINATION Q. Where did you collect this videotape? 6 6 BY MR. MOORE: A. This was collected at the Seahorse. Q. Is it common when people give a description of a 8 person who has recently been in that store to miss it by about 8 Q. Okay. Are those the only two videotapes that you 9 collected? 9 30 years? 10 A. Yes, sir. 10 A. I haven't seen that one --11 MR. MOORE: I'll pass the witness. 11 Q. Okay. 12 **CROSS-EXAMINATION** A. -- but I have seen in some other cases in which other 13 BY MS. HARTMANN: 13 things were involved, for instance, race. 14 Q. Just very briefly, Officer Simpson. How are you? 14 MR. MOORE: That's all, Judge. 15 15 MS. HARTMANN: The State doesn't have anything 16 Q. How long have you been a police officer? 16 further. 17 A. I've been a police officer 18 years total. 17 THE COURT: You may step down, sir. 18 Q. A fairly significant period of time. 18 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor. 19 A. Yes, sir -- yes, ma'am. I'm sorry. 19 MR. RAY: Defense calls Pete Contenta. Q. That's all right. And during that 18 years, have you 20 (Witness Sworn) 21 had sufficient opportunity to investigate criminal offenses? 21 Whereupon,

A. Yes, I have.

A. Yes.

Q. To deal with those people who commit crimes?

Q. Is it common for people who are evading law

23

24

25

PETER CONTENTA,

DIRECT EXAMINATION

23 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:

25 BY MR. RAY:

Q. State your name please, sir.

<del>Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y</del>

- 2 A. Peter Contenta.
- 3 Q. Where do you work?
- 4 A. Galveston Police Department.
- Q. Do you have the same job as Officer Simpson here?
- 6 A. Yes, sir, I do now.
- 7 Q. How long have you been a police officer?
- 8 A. Almost 20 years.
- 9 Q. I'm going to ask you if you were employed by 10 Galveston Police Department in April of this year.
- 11 A. Yes, sir, I was.
- 12 Q. Did you have occasion to be involved on the evening
- 13 of the 8th or the morning hours of the 9th of April to be 14 present at the Seahorse Inn there on Seawall Boulevard?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. What were you doing there, why were you there?
- 17 A. I was called to the scene by Sergeant Pena and George18 Simpson.
- 19 Q. George Simpson, that's the man who just testified out 20 here?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. What was nature the of the call? Why did they call 23 you?
- 24 A. Originally when I got to the scene, they explained to 24 A. Basi 25 me that Fort Worth Police Department had called and said they 25 description.

- 1 Q. And did y'all put that out on the air or distribute
- 2 it to other police officers?
- 3 A. Yes, sir, we did.
- 4 Q. Did you have anything else to do other than process
- 5 that scene as far as looking for this person?
- 6 A. Yeah. I photographed the scene, and I also did some
- 7 follow-up investigations from local convenience stores and, of
- 8 course, Mr. Teo, the manager at the Seahorse.
- 9 Q. The other convenience stores, what did you do in 10 those stores?
- 11 A. Officer Simpson had already been there and spoke with
- 12 the clerk, and sometimes it's customary for one officer to
- 13 go behind them, maybe ask some questions he neglected to ask;
- 14 or actually there is a little time duration there, so sometimes
- 15 the clerks may have remembered something that they didn't tell 16 the first officer.
- 17 Q. Okay. And so you tried to develop that information
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Did you get anything new or any more information than 20 you already had?
- 21 A. Nothing earth shattering, no.
- Q. Okay. Did you get any different description from any 23 of those other clerks?
- 24 A. Basically all the same. It was a fairly generic

- 1 were working a double homicide in this area and that the credit 2 cards from the victim were being used in Galveston,
- 3 specifically at the Seahorse Motel.
- Q. Fort Worth had called and said somebody -- we have a 5 victim in a homicide and that person's credit card is being 6 used, and they wanted you to go look -- to go see if you could 7 find out anything.
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. What did you find out?
- 10 A. Well, we found that the room had been vacated, or at
- 11 least appeared to be; there was a little bit of physical
- 12 evidence within the room. My job as crime scene investigator
- 13 was to process it for latent fingerprints and anything else
- 14 that could be found that maybe would help in identifying where
- 15 the perpetrator in the crimes, the credit card abuse and the 16 homicides in Fort Worth might be.
- 17 Q. Okay. Did you know who you were looking for?
- 18 A. No, sir.
- 19 Q. Did you ever develop a description while you were at 20 the Seahorse Inn?
- 21 A. Yes, sir, a little bit of one.
- 22 Q. And what was that description?
- 23 A. White male approximately 30 to 40 years of age.
- Q. Who did you get that from, the manager at the hotel?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- Page 192
- 1 Q. So Mr. Teo, that's the manager at the motel, right?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And you knew him, right?
- 4 A. Not really, no.
- 5 Q. Okay, Mr. Teo had given you a description, and do I 6 understand you correctly to say that someone at one of these 7 other convenient stores had given you a similar description?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. White male, 30 to 40 years old.
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Was there any kind of weight given?
- 12 A. Not that I recall that was given to me, no.
- 13 Q. This guy sitting here to my left, would he fit the
- 14 description you were given by these people?
- 15 A. In a broad general sense, yes.
- 16 Q. Well, he's got gray hair and he's a white male, but 17 does he otherwise fit the description, the other details
- 18 besides that?
- 19 A. He's possibly 40 years old. Different people have20 different age rates.
- 21 Q. He'd be pushing it to be 25 or 30 though, wouldn't 22 he?
- 23 A. Yeah, probably so.
- 24 Q. Okay. Did y'all collect any videotapes?
- 25 A. I did not personally, no.

1 Q. Thank you.

2 MR. RAY: We'll pass the witness

**CROSS-EXAMINATION** 

4 BY MS. CALLAGHAN:

Q. Officer Contenta, can you first tell us about what

6 you did when you processed the room?

A. Yes, ma'am. When I went in, the first thing I do is 8 take photographs. That's to the preserve the integrity of what

9 the scene looked like when I got there.

10 After that, then I will try to dust for latent

11 fingerprints using volcanic ash for the print dust.

Q. Okay. What did you note in the room when you were in 12 which was left in the room.

13 there?

A. One of the things I noticed was the room key to that 15 particular room was laying on a nightstand. There was also a

16 potato chip bag that looked like it had some chili and cheese

17 on it.

18 Q. What did that signify to you?

A. Well, judging from that and the proximity of the

20 Seahorse Motel to two convenience stores that might possibly

21 sell potato chips in a bag like that and chili-cheese hot dogs,

22 Officer Simpson and I discussed it. He actually drove over to

23 the two stores that were closest to the Seahorse to see if

24 anybody had been in there purchasing those particular items.

Q. Are you and Officer Simpson familiar with the local

Page 194

1 convenience stores that sell chili-cheese dogs like that?

A. Yes, ma'am.

3 Q. Do you guys like those?

A. Sometimes.

Q. Okay. So you went -- you instructed or talked to

6 Officer Simpson about going over there to those particular

7 convenience stores because you knew they sold products of that

8 nature.

A. That's correct. 9

10 Q. Did you process the room for prints?

11 A. Yes, ma'am.

12 Q. Were you able to obtain any usable prints?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. How many were you able to obtain?

15 A. I don't recall offhand. I think three.

16 Q. None of those rapped back to any particular

17 individual?

18 A. Not that I'm aware of.

19 Q. Is that uncommon?

20 A. No.

21 Q. Particularly in a hotel room which is frequented by

22 many people.

23 A. That's correct.

24 Q. Now, what kind of motel is this Seahorse Inn?

25 A. It is one of your more seedy-type motels. It's 1 pretty much what we call a dive.

O. Okay. And in this dive is it common to go ahead and

3 pay up front --

A. Yes.

5 Q. -- when renting a room?

A. Yes.

O. It isn't like the Hilton where you go down to pay

8 after you have been there.

A. That's correct.

Q. All right. And when you went into the room, in 10

11 addition to the chili-cheese to chip bag, there was also a key

A. That's correct.

Q. Was there anything that you noted in any other way

15 that was unusual or odd?

A. The room actually looked fairly well kept like

17 somebody had been there but they really didn't stay. The bed

18 was still made. It didn't have your normal looked-in -- or

19 lived-in type appearance.

Q. It was very neat?

21 A. Yes.

22 O. Now, you indicated that you went and spoke to Mr.

23 Daniel Teo.

24 A. Yes, ma'am.

Q. And he's the man that runs the Seahorse Inn. 25

Page 196

A. Yes, at nighttime he is. 1

Q. Okay. You don't know him personally, but you knew

3 him as manager, correct?

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. The Seahorse is a place where police officers

6 will often go?

A. Yes, that's correct.

Q. So all of you have had some contact with Mr. Teo.

9 A. Yes, ma'am.

10 Q. And you said that he gave you what description of the

11 person who was staying in that room?

A. He told me it was a white male approximately 30 to 40

13 years of age.

Q. Okay. And this was the person that used the credit

15 card belonging to Patricia Syren.

A. Yes, that's correct.

17 Q. What name was given?

A. I believe he said that that guy's name -- George

19 Simpson actually did more of a follow-up. I believe he was

20 registered under the name of Davey Jones or Dan Taylor. I

21 don't remember.

22 Q. Okay. It was one of those two.

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Did Mr. Teo indicate any other information about the

25 white male 30 to 40 years of age?

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. What did he tell you?
- A. He told me he arrived, he appeared to have been
- 4 drinking. He thought he was delivered by a taxicab, Yellow Cab
- 5 specifically; and for some reason Mr. Teo believed that the 6 subject had been drinking at a bar called Club 23.
- Q. All right. Now, Yellow Cab, that is a cab company
- 8 that services Galveston Island, correct?
- A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And in relationship to the Seahorse Motel, where is
- 11 the nearest Yellow Cab stand?
- 12 A. Probably at 23rd Street.
- 13 Q. How far away is that?
- 14 A. Approximately 14 blocks, 13 or 14 blocks.
- 15 Q. And how close is the Yellow Cab stand to Club 23?
- 16 A. They are actually in an adjoining building. The
- 17 building is attached.
- 18 Q. So it's really one big building.
- 19
- 20 Q. And Yellow Cab stand is part of that and Club 23 is
- 21 part of that?
- 22 A. That's correct.
- 23 Q. Did that indicate to you that Club 23 and the Yellow
- 24 Cab stand might be good places to go talk to people about the
- 25 white male, age 30 to 40 years?

- I that day.
- O. All right. Did you ask the dispatcher in that case
- 3 to put out a dispatch to the various cab driver's concerning 4 that individual?
- A. Yes.
- Q. To your knowledge, was that done?
- A. Yes, it was. I was standing there when she did it.
- Q. Did you also go to Club 23?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Did you do a walk-through of that area?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Did you find anything?
- A. Yes. There was a videotape and there were video 13
- 14 cameras surveillance.
- 15 Q. Anything else?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 Q. Now, have you had conversations with some officers
- 18 from the Fort Worth Police Department by telephone?
- A. After my last walk-through at the Club 23, yes.
- Q. All right. At that time did they give you 20
- 21 information concerning the crime scene in Fort Worth?
- 22 A. Yes, they did.
- O. Were you aware that you were looking for a person 23
- 24 that possibly had a physical injury like a cut?
- A. Yes, ma'am, I was.

- A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. Are you also familiar with a business called Economy
- 3 Liquor?
- A. Yes, I am.
- Q. And how close is that to the Seahorse?
- A. Again, probably 13 or 14 blocks.
- Q. Is it in the same area as the Yellow Cab stand and 8 Club 23?
- A. Yes, it's within one block.
- Q. So you are beginning to get the impression that
- 11 there's a lot of contact between the individual who had rented
- 12 that Room 101 and this one area of Galveston Island.
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Did you go down to the Yellow Cab stand yourself?
- 15 A. Yes, I did.
- 16 Q. What did you do when you arrived there?
- A. I went in and I spoke to the night dispatcher to see
- 18 if I could generate any information of a walk-in somewhere in
- 19 the last 20 hours with a subject matching that general
- 20 description.
- 21 Q. What was the response?
- A. She told me that yes, she found on the dispatcher log
- 23 that somebody had walked in, which means they could walk up to
- 24 the cab stand and say, "I need a cab," and then got a ride from
- 25 there to the general area of the Seahorse at about 1:30 a.m.

- MS. CALLAGHAN: Pass the witness.
- 2 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 3 BY MR. RAY:
- O. Did you ask if there were any videotape cameras at
- 5 the cab stand?
- A. Yes, I did.
- Q. What was the answer?
- A. The response was that, yes, there were.
- Q. Did the Galveston Police Department obtain those 9 10 tapes?
- 11 A. Not at that time, no.
- 12 Q. Ultimately did they get gathered up?
- A. I did not personally do it, so I can't answer that
- 14 question.
- Q. You didn't tell the lady that you wanted -- you told
- 16 her you wanted a videotape of the time you thought this person
- 17 was over there getting a ride in a cab, right?
- Q. You didn't tell her you wanted the videotape from 20 some other time, did you?
- 21 A. No.
- Q. And she was a lady that tried to do what you asked 22 23 her to, right?
- A. She advised me that she couldn't get into the
- 25 videotape surveillance system, only the manager could.

#### Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Page 54 of 69 Document 87-1-1-1-11/03/17 Page 203

- 1 Q. Okay. But, I mean, you didn't say, "I want the tape 2 from Christmas Eve"; you said, "I want the tape from " --
- A. Yes.
- MR, RAY: All right. That's all.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: The State has no further 6 questions.
- THE COURT: You may step down.
- 8 MR. MOORE: We'd call Officer Garcia, Sr. --
- 9 Junior.
- 10 (Witness Sworn).
- 11 Whereupon,
- 12 CLEMENTE GARCIA, JR.,
- 13 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 14 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 15 BY MR. MOORE:
- 16 Q. Would you state your name for the jury, please?
- 17 A. Clemente Garcia.
- 18 Q. You are retired from the Galveston Police Department 19 now, correct?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. But back on April 9 of this year, you were employed
- 22 by the Galveston Police Department, correct?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- 24 Q. How long had you been employed with the Galveston
- 25 Police Department back in April?

- Q. Was your son on duty also?
- A. He came on later. He was working a program which is 3 a truancy program.
- Q. So you get information that there's a person down in
- 5 Galveston with a stolen credit card out of Fort Worth, 6 right?
- A. Yes, sir. 7
- Q. And you had a description that was generated around 9 Galveston PD of the person who was in possession of that 10 credit card, didn't you?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. What was that description?
- 13 A. A male white, five-nine, between 150 to 175 pounds,
- 14 sandy-blond hair, between 25 and 35 years of age.
- Q. Did they tell you any kind of clothing that the 16 person might have been wearing?
- A. Later from a cab driver, I found out he had a white 18 T-shirt that said Joe's Crab Shack, blue jeans, a red cap 19 and glasses.
- 20 Q. Okay. We'll get to that in just a second again.
- 21 About what time do you remember getting the 22 information that there was a credit card being used down
- 23 there? Do you remember?
- 24 A. It was before 6:00 o'clock in the morning.
- 25 Q. On April 9?

Page 202

1 A. Yes, sir.

- Q. What's the first thing you did in relation to that?
- A. I rode around and checked certain areas on the 4 Seawall.
- 5 Q. Where did you check?
- A. The beach front looking for somebody fitting that
- 7 description, maybe -- since they had come from the hotel
- 8 room, I thought maybe he'd be walking up the boulevard. I
- 9 checked out the Flagship Hotel, which extends out in the
- 10 water, I checked under there; and then I went farther east
- 11 to check the Seawall Boulevard.
- Q. You are looking for somebody about five-nine, 150 to
- 13 175 pounds with dirty blond hair, correct --
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. -- at that point?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Okay. Later that morning did you get another
- 18 description or more detailed description of the person?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. About what time was that?
- 21 A. About 11:30.
- 22 Q. 11:30 in the morning?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. On April 9? 24
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 A. 28 years.
- 2 Q. When did you retire?
- 3 A. May 30 of this year.
- 4 Q. You remember that day, do you?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Are you enjoying your retirement?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Are you still in Galveston?
- A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Actually, your son is now a Galveston police officer.
- 11 and he's here; is that correct?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Officer Garcia, back on April 9 you were involved in 13
- 14 an investigation of a homicide that happened here in Fort
- 15 Worth, weren't you?
- 16 A. At the time it was for credit card abuse, yes, sir.
- Q. Right. But that credit card abuse, as you knew, was
- 18 a credit card that had been taken from Fort Worth in a 19 murder case.
- 20
- Q. And you were on duty that day. Were you patrolling
- 22 around in your patrol car?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- 24 Q. By yourself?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

Pag

- Q. Okay. What description were you given?
- 2 A. Male, white, he had a white T-shirt with Joe's Crab
- 3 Shack, blue jeans, he was wearing a red baseball cap and 4 glasses.
- 5 Q. Was there any information that you knew of that the 6 person you were looking for had been injured or was bleeding in 7 any way?
- 8 A. No, sir.
- 9 Q. You got that information about the blond hair and the 10 ball cap and the glasses from a cab driver, correct?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And that cab driver had dropped that person off at a 13 place called the Elbow Room, correct?
- 14 A. Tonis Lazy Lounge.
- 15 Q. Tonis Lazy Lounge.
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Did you go to Tonis Lazy Lounge?
- 18 A. At that time, no, sir.
- 19 Q. Where did you go?
- 20 A. He then told me -- another cab driver had called me
- 21 and said that he picked that subject up from Tonis Lazy Lounge
- 22 and took him to the Elbow Room and that the subject was at the
- 23 Elbow Room at that time.
- 24 Q. Okay.
- 25 A. That's when I went to the Elbow Room.

- 1 A. When I arrived there, I talked to the maid and asked 2 her if she had seen anybody in that room, and she said no. By 3 that time I heard on the radio that my son had the subject in 4 custody.
- 5 Q. Okay. Where was that? Where did he have him in 6 custody?
- 7 A. At Tonis Lazy Lounge.
- 8 Q. And Tonis Lazy Lounge is just a matter of blocks from 9 the Elbow Room, isn't it?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And did you go over to where your -- where the
- 12 suspect that your son had arrested was in custody?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. Was the person that you saw already handcuffed and in 15 the patrol unit?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Did you go around and look at the person?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And were you surprised about the description -- or
- 20 were you surprised to see that the person in the back didn't
- 21 match the description of the person you had?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. Very surprised, weren't you?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. Okay. The person in the back of the patrol unit

Page 206

- 1 Q. Okay. So your information was the same, white male, 2 five-nine, 150 to 175 with dirty blond hair now wearing a red
- 3 baseball cap and glasses was the suspect you were looking for.
- 4 A. I suspected it. I --
- 5 Q. Okay. So you go to the Elbow Room with who?
- 6 A. My son was there at the time when the cab driver was 7 talking to me, so he left before I did. When I arrived, he was 8 there, Officer Casso and Officer Barella.
- 9 Q. So your son would have heard the same description 10 that you would have?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Okay. And you went to the Elbow Room and didn't see 12
- 13 anybody there?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Then where did you go?
- 16 A. At the time I left and went to the Seahorse because I
- 17 heard Sergeant Parks staking out at the Seahorse, so I
- 18 went over there to see what he was doing.
- 19 Q. About what time did you get to the Seahorse?
- 20 A. Can I check my report?
- 21 Q. You bet.
- 22 A. I don't have it in here, sir, but it was between
- 23 11:30 and 12:00.
- Q. Between 11:30 and 12:00 you go over to the Seahorse.
- 25 How long do you stay at the Seahorse?

- 1 didn't appear to be 25 to 35 years old, did he?
  - 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. Didn't have a red ball cap on, did he?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. Didn't have glasses on, did he?
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. Didn't appear to be 150 to 175 pounds.
- 8 A. He was pretty big. I couldn't tell with him sitting
- 9 in the police car.
- 10 Q. Okay. Appeared to be pretty hefty?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Didn't have dirty blond hair, did he?
- 13 A. No, sir.
- 14 O. So up until that point -- well, at that point this
- 15 person was definitely under arrest by the Galveston Police
- 16 Department, correct?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. You came to know there was a charge of failure to
- 19 identify, correct?
- 20 A. That's what I was told.
- 21 O. You weren't there when the actual arrest occurred.
- 22 A. I wasn't there.
- 23 Q. Just shortly thereafter.
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. Did you take this -- that's the person that was in

Page 56 of 69 1 the back of the police car, wasn't it? Q. You Mirandized the Defendant and you noticed that he 2 had a Band-Aid on one of his fingers. A. Yes, sir. O. And you -- did you go -- did you take Mr. Crutsinger A. Yes, ma'am. 4 down to the police station? Q. And when the Defendant was placed back in the patrol A. No. sir. 5 car, you stated that he --Q. Your son did? MR. MOORE: Your Honor, I am going to have to A. Yes, sir. 7 object to anything that he said at that point in time because 8 Q. And did you read him his Miranda Warnings? 8 he was in custody. 9 THE COURT: Sustained. 10 Q. What name did he give you? 10 MS. HARTMANN: Well --11 A. David Townsend. 11 MR. MOORE: And we'd ask you to ask the jury to 12 Q. Again, this was after the arrest, though. 12 disregard that last question of the prosecutor. 13 13 A. Yes, sir. THE COURT: Denied. 14 Q. And after the arrest, you noticed that he had a cut Q. Let me ask you this. When you put the Defendant in 15 on his finger. 15 the back of the patrol car, were you questioning him? 16 A. Yes, sir. A. No, ma'am. 17 17 Q. Did you ask him any questions? MR. MOORE: Thank you, Officer. 18 I'll pass the witness. 18 A. No, ma'am. 19 Q. Were any other law enforcement officers asking him CROSS-EXAMINATION 19 20 BY MS. HARTMANN: 20 questions at that point? 21 Q. Hello. How are you doing? 21 A. No, ma'am. 22 A. Fine. 22 Q. Did he voluntarily make a statement just in general? 23 Q. Congratulations on your retirement. 23 A. Yes, ma'am. 24 You have previously identified the Defendant 24 MR. MOORE: Again we'd have to object that he 25 was in custody and an oral statement not reduced to writing. 25 here in the courtroom as being the same person that you Page 210 Page 212 1 encountered back on April 9 of this year down in Galveston. 1 THE COURT: Overruled. 2 A. Yes, ma'am. 2 Q. He was not being interrogated, was he? 3 3 MS. HARTMANN: Your Honor, may the record A. No, ma'am. 4 reflect that Officer Garcia, retired, has identified the Q. Nobody was asking him questions. 5 Defendant? 5 A. No, ma'am. 6 Q. And he spoke up just out of the blue that he had, THE COURT: It will. Q. When you met with the Defendant, he gave you the name 7 quote, "fucked up." 8 David Townsend. A. Yes, ma'am. A. Yes, ma'am. Q. When the Defendant was taken down to the police 10 Q. That wasn't his name, was it? 10 department, you and your son were assigned to stay with him 11 A. No, ma'am. 11 initially; is that correct? 12 Q. What date of birth did he give you? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 A. He gave me 6-5-54. 13 MS. HARTMANN: May I approach the witness? 14 Q. Did you run that name and date of birth in your 14 THE COURT: Yes. 15 computer? 15 Q. You did a report, did you not --16 A. Yes, ma'am. 16 A. Yes, ma'am. 17 Q. Did you get any results back? 17 Q. -- as to what your participation was? 18 A. No, ma'am. 18 A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And I have got my own scribbling all over, but is 19 Q. Did you go back to Mr. Crutsinger and ask for a 19 20 different date of birth? 20 that a copy of the report that you initiated in regards to your A. Yes, ma'am. When I went back, he gave me a different 21 participation in the investigation of this case? 22 date of birth. He gave me 9-5-54. 22 A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And in your report do you notate that the Defendant 23 Q. Did you get any results or hits back on that 23 24 information? 24 told you that he wanted to talk with a Fort Worth detective? A. Didn't get any back. A. Yes, ma'am.

CondenseIt Q. That he asked to talk with a Fort Worth detective. A. At the time in the restroom? 2 A. Yes, ma'am. O. Yes. Q. And that he was stating that he had messed up. A. He was on his knees. Q. And how was he acting? A. Yes, ma'am. Q. Did you notify the Fort Worth detective that the A. He was crying. 6 Defendant wanted to talk to him? O. And was he basically begging you to let him see the A. I notified my supervisor, and they notified the 7 detective? A. No, he just kept saying, "I messed up," and he was 8 detective. Q. All right. Now, the Defendant was, in fact, located 9 crying, and we picked him up. 10 in one of the bars there on that strip, correct? O. And it was during that time that he asked to speak to A. Yes, ma'am. 11 the detective. A. He wanted to talk, yes, to the detective. Q. And pursuant to the investigation by the Galveston Q. All right. When you got the Defendant down to the 13 Police Department, you knew the person you were looking for was 14 taking cabs to these various bars. 14 station -- I know you testified at the scene he was giving you A. Yes, ma'am. 15 a false name and at least two false date of births? Q. And the Elbow Room and Tonis Lazy Lounge, those are A. Yes, ma'am. 17 within just blocks of each other. 17 Q. Did he eventually give you his true legal name, Billy A. Five blocks. 18 Jack Crutsinger? Q. Up and down one street. 19 A. Yes, ma'am. 20 Q. Was that down at the police department? A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And this description that you had was that the man 21 A. Yes, ma'am. 22 was wearing blue jeans. Q. Was that prior to when the Fort Worth Police A. Yes, ma'am. 23 Department detectives came? 24 A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And the Defendant was wearing blue jeans, wasn't he? A. Yes, ma'am. 25 MS. HARTMANN: Pass the witness. Page 214 Page 216 Q. The description was that he was wearing a Joe's Crab REDIRECT EXAMINATION 2 Shack T-shirt? 2 BY MR. MOORE: A. Yes, ma'am, Q. Mr. Garcia, when Mr. Crutsinger was taken to the 4 Galveston Police Department, the detective from Fort Worth Q. And the Defendant was wearing a Joe's Crab Shack 5 T-shirt. 5 arrived shortly thereafter, didn't he? A. Yes, ma'am. A. Yes, sir. Q. The description that you all had obtained, this was 7 Q. Pretty quick, wasn't it? 8 coming from a cabby, correct? A. When we got there, he was there already. A. Yes, ma'am. Q. Oh, he was already there. Q. A cabby who recognized a fare, a person who claimed 10 A. Yes. 11 he was from the Dallas area? 11 Q. Was Mr. Crutsinger already there? A. Yes, ma'am. 12 A. Yes, sir, he was already there. Q. And that the man was anywhere from 30 to 40 years old Q. Okay. Did you go in the room where Mr. Crutsinger 13 14 approximately? 14 was? A. He didn't give me an age, ma'am. 15 A. Yes, sir. 16 Q. Just very quickly, you and your son had escorted Mr. Q. And was the detective already in there? 17 Crutsinger to the restroom. 17 A. No, sir. A. Yes, ma'am. Q. Did he come in shortly thereafter? 18 Q. Is that because he requested to use the facilities? 19 A. Yes, sir. A. Yes, ma'am. 20 Q. And did he introduce himself?

21

22

A. Yes, sir.

Q. What did he tell him?

25 Crutsinger said, "Okay, sir."

A. I don't remember the name. He said, "I am detective

24 so and so; I will be talking to you shortly," and Mr.

2

3

12

15

16

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

10

13

15

16

19

20

21

22

A. Yes, ma'am.

25 what was going on?

Q. And you-all were accommodating him?

Q. At some point when the Defendant said that he wanted 24 to talk to the detectives, was he standing up or on his knees,

I up close, they might put them on and then take them off?

- O. Okay. And -- well, let me ask you this. Besides the 1 2 blue jeans and the Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt, that was about the 3 only two things in common with the description, isn't it?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Otherwise, the descriptions were very far apart.
- A. The description we received from Officer Simpson --
- 7 Q. Didn't match.
- 8 A. No. sir.
- 9 MR. MOORE: Pass the witness.
- RECROSS-EXAMINATION
- 11 BY MS. HARTMANN:
- 12 Q. And is it fair to say that other officers besides you
- 13 and Officer Simpson were working on this case?
- 14
- Q. And that there were multiple officers out there
- 16 obtaining information from different people?
- 17 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 18 Q. And is it fair to say that you don't know what
- 19 information the arresting officer actually had at the time the
- 20 arrest was made?
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 MS. HARTMANN: Thank you, sir. Pass the
- 23 witness.
- 24 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 25 BY MR. MOORE:

- Page 218
- Q. Well, the arresting officer was your son, wasn't it?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And he was there at the cab stand when you got the
- 4 description, wasn't he?
- A. Yes.
- Q. So the arresting officer did have that very same 7 description you gave us, didn't he?
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Of five-nine, 150 to 175 pounds with a red cap, 10 glasses, and dirty blond hair, correct?
- A. The description that my son got when the cab driver
- 12 talked to me was the white T-shirt with Joe's Crab Shack, blue 13 jeans, red cap and glasses. The weight and all that, no.
- 14 Q. But he had the red cap and glasses.
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 MR. MOORE: Pass the witness.
- 17 FURTHER RECROSS-EXAMINATION
- 18 BY MS. HARTMANN:
- Q. You don't know what other information he would have 20 received from other officers --
- A. No. ma'am.
- Q. People who wear glasses, they take them on and off if
- 23 they don't have to use them all the time, don't they?
- A. Correct. 24
- 25 Q. If they need them for reading or maybe talk to people

- A. Correct.
- O. That, in and of itself, is not unusual, is it?
- Q. Did it take awhile to check and verify what the
- 6 Defendant's true name was?
- A. From the time we got to the station and he gave me
- 8 the information, no, it didn't take that long.
- Q. Okay. Were you sure who he was by the time Detective
- 10 McCaskill arrived, or were you still in the process of trying
- 11 to verify the information?
- A. At that time, yes.
- 13 Q. Yes, what?
- 14 A. We knew who he was because when he gave his
- 15 information, my son went upstairs to run the criminal history
- 16 on him, and by the time the detective got there, we had the
- 17 information.
- 18 MS. HARTMANN: Thank you, sir.
- 19 We'll pass the witness.
- 20 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 21 BY MR. MOORE:
- 22 Q. Well, I don't want to belabor the point, but
- 23 Galveston police have radios in their car, don't they?
- 24 A, Yes, ma'am -- yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And y'all are on the same channel, aren't you?
  - Page 220

- A. Yes, sir. 1
  - Q. And this was kind of a big deal down there, wasn't 2
  - 3 it?
  - A. Yes, sir.
  - Q. And so it wasn't like y'all were hiding information
  - 6 from each other, was it?
  - A. That's correct.
  - Q. So when there is a description sent by anybody, it's
  - 9 sent to everybody in the Galveston Police Department that's
  - 10 looking, isn't it?
  - 11 A. Yes.
- Q. It's not, "Well, Officer Garcia, III, we're going to
- 13 give you one description," and, "Officer Garcia, the father,
- 14 we're going to give you another," was it?
- A. No, sir. Anybody that was monitoring the radio got
- 16 the information --
- Q. They got that information that you got looking for
- 18 that suspect.
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 MR. MOORE: Thank you, sir.
- 21 MS. HARTMANN: We don't have anything further.
- 22 Thank you.
- 23 THE COURT: You may step down, sir.
- 24 Ladies and gentlemen, let's take a stretch
- 25 break. Please retire to the jury room and remember and follow

1 your instructions. A. Yes, sir. 2 (Recess taken) Q. And then did you go look for someone or to look for (Jury not present) 3 that person? THE COURT: Are both sides ready for the jury? A. Yes, sir, I did. 5 MS. HARTMANN: Ready. O. What was the description of the person you were MR. RAY: We are ready. 6 looking for? Who did you have your eyeballs --THE COURT: Call your next witness, please. A. A male, white wearing blue jeans and a white Joe's 8 Clemente Garcia, III. 8 Crab Shack shirt. He was believed to have been approximately (Jury present) 9 five foot nine. 10 (Witness Sworn), 10 Q. Did you get a weight description? 11 Whereupon, 11 A. Not initially. Later on. 12 O. Was that the first description you ever had of this CLEMENTE GARCIA, III., 13 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: 13 person? 14 DIRECT EXAMINATION 14 A. Yes. 15 BY MR. RAY: 15 Q. Okay. Did you have an age, or did you say one and I Q. State your name please, sir. 16 didn't hear it? 17 A. Clemente Garcia, III. 17 A. It's in my report, no. 18 Q. There is another Clemente Garcia that testified here Q. Did you previously testify at a prior hearing in this 19 a few minutes ago. Is he your father? 19 case that it was 25 to 35 years of age? A. Yes, sir. 20 A. Yes, I did. 21 Q. Y'all all rode up from Galveston together? 21 Q. Does that sound about right? 22 A. Yes, sir. 22 A. Yes, sir. 23 Q. Are you planning on leaving Fort Worth as soon as you 23 Q. Okay. And what did you do after you got that 24 get through testifying? 24 description? A. Hope so. 25 Do you need some water? Page 222 Page 224 Q. Okay. How are you employed? A. No. I'm fine. A. City of Galveston Police Department. 2 Myself and Officer Garcia, my father; Officer 3 Q. How long have you had that job? 3 Casso and Officer Barella got together and went down to the A. Eight years. 4 Elbow Room, which is on 52nd and S --Q. So you were employed as a police officer back in Q. Did y'all go together or in separate cars? 6 April of this year. A. Separate units. 6 A. Yes, sir. O. Okay. Go ahead. Q. I want to direct your attention to April 8 and April A. We arrived at the Elbow Room and we went inside 99, the evening hours of April 8 and early morning hours of 9 looking for a person who fit the description of what we had. 10 April 9, and ask you if you became involved in an investigation Q. Did you find anybody that fit that description? 11 that arose out of a murder or homicide in Fort Worth where the 11 A. No, we didn't. 12 Galveston police were looking for somebody. 12 Q. Did you ask the bartender if he had seen anybody that 13 A. Yes, sir. 13 looked like that? Q. What was your first thing that drew your attention to A. Yes, sir, we did. 14 15 that? How did you get involved in that case? Q. What was the information you got and what did you do 15 A. I overheard on the radio bits and pieces. The 16 after that? 17 suspect they were looking for was involved in a credit card A. No one had seen anybody fitting that description. We 18 abuse on the island. 18 decided to leave and to look elsewhere. 19 Q. Did you try to go find that person? 19 Q. Where else did you go? A. Not initially. I met up with my father, who gave me A. The next place we went was across the street, which 21 a better description. 21 was a corner bar. No one was in there. We gave the bartender 22 Q. Where you did you meet up with your father? 22 a description of who we were looking for and decided to leave. 23 A. At 57th and Avenue J., which is a Taco Bell parking 23 Q. Okay. Where else did you go? 24 lot. 24 A. The next place we went was Tonis Lazy Lounge on 57th 25 25 and S. Q. And your father gave you a description?

- Q. How far are all these bars apart from each other?
- 2 A. 52nd and -- about five books. 52nd to 57th and S.
- 3 Q. You went to Tonis, and what did you do when you got 4 there?
- 5 A. We walked inside. It was myself, Officer Casso and 6 Officer Barella. We walked inside and noticed two gentlemen 7 and a bartender.
- 8 Q. And did you tell the bartender what you were looking 9 for, or did you talk to either one of those gentlemen?
- 10 A. Yes. We asked the gentlemen if they were regulars 11 there, had they been going there for a while, and they stated 12 yes.
- 13 Q. Okay.

1

- A. We asked the bartender -- we told the bartender a 15 description of who we were looking for, told him if anybody 16 came in fitting that description, to give us a call.
- 17 Q. Okay. And what did you do after that?
- 18 A. We left and we went maybe about a block and a half, 19 two blocks away to another bar called Taucers and we went in 20 there.
- 21 Q. Was there anybody in Taucers?
- 22 A. There was a bartender. That was all.
- 23 Q. Any other customers?
- 24 A. No.
- 25 Q. And let me back up for a second. Tonis Lazy Lounge,

- 1 how big of a bar is that?
- 2 A. It is not that big.
- 3 Q. Would that bar fit inside this courtroom?
- 4 A. I'd say so.
- 5 Q. Tonis is not a place that you can't see the other end 6 of it or that sort of thing.
- 7 A. No.
- 8 Q. If it's got 25 people in it, is it full?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. What did you do after you got to Taucers found out
- 11 there was nobody in there?
- 12 A. We spoke to the bartender and explained to her who we
- 13 were looking for, a description.
- 14 Q. This is the same description that you had given the
- 15 lady at Tonis and the Elbow Room and the Corner Bar, right?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. All right. Go ahead.
- 18 A. When we were speaking to her, the phone rang, and it
- 19 was one of the bartenders from the -- hold on a second -- from
- 20 the Elbow Room.
- 21 Q. Okay.
- 22 A. She had called over there and wanted to speak to one
- 23 of us.
- 24 Q. Okay
- 25 A. I got on the phone, and she said, "The gentleman you

- 1 are looking for, I remember him now." He had just left. I 2 believe that's what she said. He had just left the --
- Q. Was that before you had gotten to the Elbow Room?
- 4 A. Hold on a second.
- 5 I believe she said that he left right after --
- 6 Q. Okay.
- 7 A. -- we had left.
- 8 Q. What happened after that?
- 9 A. I told Officer Casso and Officer Barella to head back
- 10 to the Elbow Room, believing that he may still be in the area.
- 11 Q. Okay.
- 12 A. I then got a further description and gave that
- 13 description over the radio to Officer Casso and Officer 14 Barella.
- 4 Barella.
- 15 Q. All these bars are on a street called Stewart, or
- 16 Avenue S in Galveston; is that correct?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And if you start at 52nd and Stewart -- first of all,
- 19 the streets in Galveston, they are numbered; is that correct?
- 20 Is that the way most of the streets are?
- 21 A. They are numbered going east to west.
- 22 Q. And that would be from left to right -- if you were
- 23 standing out in the ocean and looking at Galveston and you
- 24 started on the north end of the island, where the ferry is and
- 25 you started coming down south towards Corpus Christi, the
  - Page 228

- 1 numbers get bigger.
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Then the opposite streets are letters, correct?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Y'all even have M some streets called "M and a half"
- 6 and "O and a Half Street," I guess because somebody ran out of
- 7 letters.
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. As you go from really the intersection of
- 10 Broadway and Seawall Boulevard, if you go 57 blocks down, you
- 11 get to 57th Street, right?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. 57th Street and Stewart is where the Elbow Room is,
- 14 correct?
- 15 A. Yes
- 16 Q. And Stewart Street actually runs parallel to Seawall
- 17 Boulevard, and it is about four or five blocks off the Seawall;
- 18 is that correct?
- 19 A. You said Avenue S?
- 20 Q. Yes.
- 21 A. Depending on where you are at. The further west you
- 22 go, the further it is from the Seawall.
- Q. Avenue S and Stewart are synonymous; that's the same
- 24 street.
- 25 A. Yes.

Q. So if you're at 52nd and Stewart, you are standing at Q. Okay. What did you do after that?

A. After I got the description, I then got back in my

3 unit and circled the area and looking for the person that was

4 supposedly spotted at the bar.

Q. The new description?

A. Yes.

O. What was this description?

A. This description was that he was in his mid 40's

9 wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack shirt, blue jeans, white

10 tennis shoes brand new, weighed about 220 to 250 pounds with

11 wavy gray hair.

12 Q. That wasn't anything close to the one you had, was

13 it?

14 A. It was kind of close, but it was different in age and

15 weight.

16 Q. What did you do after you drove around for a little

17 while?

18 A. I had remembered that while in the Tonis Lazy Lounge,

19 I noticed a -- the gentleman at the bar had fit that

20 description.

Q. Okay, 21

22 A. It was pretty close.

23 Q. So what did you do?

A. I got on my radio and notified Officer Casso and

25 Officer Barella and whoever else wanted to join me in going

Page 230

1 had? A. Yes.

2 the corner of where you can see the Elbow Room and the Corner

Q. And if you go southwest in Galveston, you get to

Q. You go down a little further and you get to 57th

Q. And you go maybe another block or so, and you get to

Q. Okay. You had sent Officer Barella and Casso back to

A. I stayed at the Taucers Bar and got the rest of the

22 bartender, I hung the phone up, got back in my unit, relayed

23 the information, whatever else I had, over to the officers, and

Q. Was that a different description than the one you

21 description; and as I finished the conversation with the

3 Bar. They are both on the corner, right?

6 about 53rd, what's there? 53rd, 54th Street?

O. That's the police department.

A. That's our substation.

11 Street, that's where Tonis is.

Q. What did you do?

24 then proceeded to the Elbow Room.

A. Yes.

14 Taucers, right?

A. Yes.

17 the Elbow Room.

A. Yes.

Q. In your mind were the two descriptions you had a 4 description that would apply to the same person?

A. No. 5

1

10

12

16

18

19

A. Yes.

O. Why is that? 6

7 A. Because of the age and the weight.

Q. Okay. In fact, did you remember that you had seen 9 someone fitting that second description earlier in your little

10 travels that day?

11 A. Can you ask me again?

Q. Sure. The description that you got from the

13 bartender over the telephone, that was a different description

14 than the one you had?

15 A. Yes, it was.

16 Q. What did you do after you got that description?

A. When I got the description, I went back to the Elbow

18 Room and spoke to the bartender that I had spoken to on the 19 phone.

20 Q. Why did you do that?

21 A. Just to verify that it was her I was speaking to and

22 to get the description again.

Q. You made sure whoever called you on the phone was, in

24 fact, who you thought it was.

25 A. Yes.

Page 232 1 over there. And where I was at the time, I mean, like you

2 said, they are pretty close to each other. So I arrived on the

3 location first with -- by myself and walked inside the bar.

Q. What did you notice when you got back inside Tonis?

A. I noticed that there was a gentleman at the bar --

6 two gentlemen at the bar. One was Hispanic; one was a white 7 male.

Q. Was that the same two gentlemen you had seen earlier?

A. Yes.

10 Q. Go ahead.

11 A. The white gentleman was wearing a white shirt with

12 blue jeans and white Nike tennis shoes.

Q. Okay. What did you do at that point? 13

A. As I got closer, I noticed that his shirt said Joe's

15 Crab Shack on it.

16 Q. Okay.

A. And that he had the wavy grayish hair. 17

Q. Did he fit the description in your mind of what the

19 bartender had given you down at the Elbow Room?

20 A. Yes, he did.

Q. But you had seen him before and he didn't fit that 21

22 description that you had, or you would have said something to

23 him before, wouldn't you?

A. Well, when we asked the bartender, she had said these

25 guys are regulars, and we kind of ruled the two gentlemen out.

1 Q. You testified back on August, 22, did you not, that 2 you had seen the man there earlier and he didn't fit the

3 description and you didn't pay any attention to him after that 4 or you didn't think that was the person you were looking for?

- 5 A. Yes, I may have said that. I can't recall.
- 6 Q. What did you do after that?
- 7 A. When I approached him and I noticed his shirt and his
- 8 hair, noticed that he was in his 40's and he was wearing the
- 9 bluejeans and Nike tennis shoes, I walked up to him. And he
- 10 seemed to be standing there holding a beer in a Styrofoam cup,
- 11 what appeared to be beer. And he was smiling and watched me
- 12 walk up to him.
- 13 At that point I asked him -- I told him, "How
- 14 are you doing?"
- 15 He said, "I'm doing fine."
- I said, "Well, sir, what is your name?"
- 17 Q. What did he say?
- 18 A. At that point he kind of froze and just looked at
- 19 me. If I could take a second to look at my report.
- I asked him again what his name was, and he said
- 21 David.
- 22 Q. Let me make sure I have got the order right.
- 23 A. Okay.
- 24 Q. You walk up to him and say, "How are you, what are
- 25 you doing?"

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. And then you asked him his name?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. And he didn't answer you, correct?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Or he didn't say anything?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. So you asked him his name again.
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And that's where we are right now, right?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. What did he say to you?
- 13 A. He said, "David."
- 14 Q. Did you do anything else as far as conversation?
- 15 A. Yes, I did.
- 16 Q. What did you do?
- 17 A. I asked him where he was from, and he again refused
- 19 Q. Okay. Did you ask him what his last name was?
- 20 A. Hold on a second.
- 21 (Pause in the proceedings)
- 22 THE WITNESS: I don't have it in my report. I
- 23 don't --
- Q. Let me ask you this. Are you looking at your
- 25 report -- I don't want you to read from it. You can read it

- 1 before you answer the question. I don't want you to read from
- 2 it, but just so we are on kind of the same page, there is a
- 3 paragraph down at the bottom of page 1 of 2 that starts with,
- 4 "I then remember" --
- 5 A. Yes, sir, I just found it.
- Q. Why don't you read through that paragraph right
- 7 quick, and it might go a little faster. Don't read it out
- 8 loud; just read it to yourself, and I'm going to ask you some 9 questions about it.
- A. (Witness complies) Okay.
- 11 Q. All right. Let's go back to the point where you
- 12 first walked up to him after you got inside the bar.
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. You walk up to him and you said, "Hi, how are you
- 15 doing, what's your name," correct?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. And he said -- he didn't say anything, right?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. That's --
- 20 A. He didn't say anything.
- 21 Q. He did not answer, correct?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. And you asked him his name again, and he said,
- 24 "David."
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- Page 236
- 1 Q. Then did you ask him what his last name was?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. Did he give you an answer?
- 4 A. No, he didn't.
- 5 Q. Then did you at that point ask him where he was from?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Did he tell you where he was from?
- 8 A. No, he didn't.
- 9 Q. What did he do?
- 10 A. He just ignored me.
- 11 Q. He didn't answer?
- 12 A. He didn't answer.
- 13 Q. What did you do at that point?
- 14 A. I asked him to place his hands behind his head, and I
- 15 walked him outside.
- 16 Q. At that point in time when you said, David or sir,
- 17 whatever you said to him, "Place your hands on your head; we 18 are going outside," prior to that point, was he under arrest?
- 19 A. No, he wasn't.
- 20 Q. Prior to that point, was he detained?
- 21 A. I believe I testified last time that he wasn't.
- 22 Q. You said he was not at that point in time.
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. He was only detained after -- at the point where you
- 25 said, "Put your hands on your head; let's go outside," correct?

A. Yes, sir.

Q. Then you took him outside -- he walked outside with3 you.

4 A. Yes, sir.

5 Q. And you asked him what, if anything?

6 A. I asked him his date of birth.

7 Q. Okay. Did he give you an answer?

8 A. No, he didn't.

9 Q. He didn't say anything?

10 A. Didn't say anything.

11 Q. What did you do at that point?

12 A. I placed him under arrest for failure to ID.

13 Q. For failure to ID?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. The law allows you -- if you view a crime that is

16 being committed within your view in front of your own eyes, the

17 law allows you to arrest a person without a warrant, correct?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. If I am driving a car down Seawall Boulevard and you

20 turn on your lights and stop me and I am drunk, you don't have

21 to have a warrant to arrest me.

22 A. That's correct,

Q. That's essentially the same law that allows you to

24 arrest David because you felt like he committed this offense.

25 A. Yes.

Page 238

- Q. And actually the person you arrested was Billy Jack?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. That's the person that you had seen in the bar

4 earlier that didn't fit the description who fit the description

5 when you came back the second time.

6 A. Yes, sir.

7 Q. Was there any conversation from the time you said.

8 "Put your hands on your head" until you said, "You are under

9 arrest?" Was there any other conversation between the two of

10 you other than you asking for his date of birth and him not

11 answering you?

12 A. I don't believe so.

13 Q. Okay. There is not anything in your report that

14 memorializes that, right?

15 A. Uh-huh.

Q. And you don't remember it being any other way other17 than what you just testified to.

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. After that point, he was under arrest and you put him 20 in your police car; is that right?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. What did you do with him after that?

23 A. At that point other officers had begun to arrive, and

24 I just stood by my unit at that point.

Q. Once you said, "You are under arrest," he wasn't free

1 to go at that time; he was going to jail, right?

2 A. Yes.

Q. Did y'all have any other conversation on the way to

4 the jail?

5 A. No.

MR. RAY: Okay. Hang on just a second.

7 (Pause in the proceedings)

8 Q. Now, was Mr. Crutsinger arrested for any other

9 offense other than failure to ID?

10 A. No, he wasn't.

1 Q. Let me ask you a question. Let's say you stop a

12 person because they are speeding. And correct me if I'm wrong,

13 if you are a licensed Texas driver and you have a valid

14 Texas -- you have a valid license and you have insurance on a

15 vehicle and the vehicle is in your name and the police stop you

16 for speeding, you have got to let them go with a ticket; is

17 that right?

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. That doesn't apply to just about any other offense,

20 does it?

21 A. Right.

22 Q. If I commit some other traffic violation, you can

23 take me to jail, right?

24 A. I can, yes.

Q. But when you stop a person, you always check them for

1 warrants, do you not?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Unless there is some reason that you just can't. For

4 instance, if you stop me and I was speeding, you would let me

5 go if I took a ticket from you and if I said, "I will take the 6 ticket." If I have a warrant for my arrest, you will take me

7 to jail.

8 A. Yes, sir.

9 Q. And you would do that in the regular course of the

10 way the police department operates.

11 A. Yes, sir.

12 Q. At the time that you placed Mr. Crutsinger under

13 arrest for failure to ID, to your knowledge, had he committed

14 any other offense or was there any warrant for his arrest for

15 any offense?

16 A. I didn't know about the search warrant because

17 we didn't have his name and date of birth.

18 Q. When you say the warrants, there was no warrant for

19 any other crime, was there?

20 A. I don't believe so.

21 Q. Okay. And if you had, you would have certainly put

22 that in your report.

23 A. Yes, sir.

Q. The point I want to make is the only thing he was

25 arrested for was the failure to ID.

- A. Yes, sir. 1
- · Q. And you were the police officer that actually 3 arrested him.

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y

- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. If he developed some charge later, that doesn't have 6 anything to do with whether or not -- with you arresting him 7 because that's all you arrested him for.
- A. That's correct.
- Q. Nobody'else came along and said, "Hey, you're wanted 10 for some other offense" while he was sitting in your car. That 11 never happened, did it?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. Okay. Are you ready to go back to Galveston?
- 14 A. I would like to.
- 15 MR. RAY: Thank you. I'll pass the witness.
- 16 **CROSS-EXAMINATION**
- 17 BY MS. CALLAGHAN:
- 18 Q. Hello, Officer Garcia. How are you doing?
- 19 A. Good, ma'am. How are you?
- 20 Q. Just fine.
- 21 Now, let me ask you this. You were aware and 22 the other police officers who were looking for this individual
- 23 were aware that a double homicide had been committed in Fort 23 in front of the jury, Your Honor?
- 24 Worth; is that right?
- A. Yes, ma'am.

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 2 Q. What are they?
- A. They are pictures of the big poster board. The one
- 4 is the Lazy Lounge and looks like a picture of Taucers from the
- 5 parking lot of Tonis Lazy Lounge.
- Q. And that's 169 you just referred to?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- O. What about 170?
- A. This, I believe, is the inside of Tonis Lazy Lounge.
- O. All right. Are these true and accurate depictions of
- 11 the way that Tonis Lazy Lounge appears both from the inside and 12 outside?
- 13 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 MS. CALLAGHAN: Your Honor, at this time the
- 15 State would offer State's Exhibit 169 and 170 for all purposes
- 16 subject to tendering them to Defense Counsel for inspection.
- 17 MR. RAY: No objection to Tonis -- either one of
- 18 them.
- 19 THE COURT: They are admitted.
- 20 (State's Exhibit No. 169, 170 received)
- 21 Q. You said when you first went --
- 22 MS. CALLAGHAN: If I may publish them by walking
- 24 THE COURT: Yes.
- 25 Q. You said when you first went to Tonis, there were two

- Q. And you were aware that the victim's credit cards 2 were missing and had been used on Galveston Island.
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. And you were aware that they had been used at a 5 number of local businesses, and that's why you were trying to 6 go to those businesses and find a description of this person.
- A. Yes.
- Q. Because the belief is he was connected to the double 9 homicide and that he was illegally committing credit card 10 abuse.
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 12 Q. So that's where you were starting from in looking for 13 this individual.
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 15 Q. Now, you said initially you met with your father and 16 with an individual who was a cab driver, correct?
- 17 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. And got a description. 18
- 19 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. And that later you went to some of the bars and you
- 21 were looking through there to see if the individual was there.
- 22 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Let me show you what is marked State's Exhibit 169
- 24 and 170 for identification in this cause. Do you recognize 25 this?

- 1 men in there, two customers.
  - A. Yes, ma'am.
  - O. And one of them was Mr. Crutsinger. 3
  - A. Yes, ma'am.
  - Q. When you first went in there, was he facing towards
  - 6 you or facing away, from your recollection?
  - A. I believe he was facing towards me. 7
  - Q. Were you able to see his shirt? 9
  - A. Yes, ma'am. 10 Q. Could you see that it said "Joe's Crab Shack"?
  - A. Was this the second time that I went? 11
  - 12 Q. No, sir, the very first time that you went in is when
  - 13 I am talking about.
  - 14 A. Okay.
  - 15 O. There were two individuals, correct?
  - 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
  - 17 Q. Were you able to see the shirt of Mr. Crutsinger when
  - 18 you first went in?
  - 19 A. Yes, I was.
  - Q. Could you see the Joe's Crab Shack emblem on it? 20
  - 21 A. I didn't notice it the first time.
  - 22 Q. Okay. You just saw a white T-shirt.
  - 23 A. Yes, ma'am.
  - Q. But he did not otherwise, in terms of age, appear 24
  - 25 like the person you were looking for.

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-1 Condition	<b>Asc 1</b> 03/17 Page 65 of 69 PageID 4765
. Page 245	Page 247
1 A. Yes, ma'am.	1 the description.
2 Q. Then you left, correct?	2 MR. RAY: I don't care if she wants to show him
3 A. Yes.	3 the photograph.
4 Q. All right. And while you were gone, you were at	4 MS. CALLAGHAN: I want to offer it for the jury.
5 another bar when a telephone call came in to you.	5 MR. RAY: That's fine.
6 A. Yes, ma'am.	6 MS. CALLAGHAN: Okay.
7 Q. Which bar were you at?	7 (In the hearing of the jury)
8 A. Taucers.	8 Q. Officer Garcia, let me show you what's marked
9 Q. The call came from who?	9 State's Exhibit 168 in this cause. Do you recognize this
10 A. From the bartender at the Elbow Room.	10 photograph?
11 Q. All right. Now, let's go over that. The individual	11 A. Yes, I do.
12 was a bartender at the Elbow Room who called you.	12 Q. Is that, for the jury, a true and accurate depiction
13 A. Yes, ma'am.	13 of the way Mr. Crutsinger looked when you saw him in Tonis Lazy
Q. What description did she give you of the person you	14 Lounge the second time?
15 were looking for? First of all, she was aware that you were	15 A. Yes, ma'am.
16 looking for an individual.	16 Q. This is also how he looked the first time, right?
17 A. Yes, ma'am. 18 O. And that was from a previous trip to the Elbow Room.	17 A. Yes, ma'am.  18 Ms. CALLAGHAN: The State would offer State's
<ul><li>Q. And that was from a previous trip to the Elbow Room.</li><li>A. Yes, ma'am.</li></ul>	18 Ms. CALLAGHAN: The State would offer State 8  19 Exhibit 168 for identification in this cause.
20 Q. And so she was aware of who you were looking for and	20 MR. RAY: She showed it to me and I don't have
21 called to talk to you about the person you were looking for.	21 any objection.
22 A. Yes, ma'am.	22 THE COURT: 168 is admitted.
23 Q. What description did she give you?	23 (State's Exhibit No. 168 received)
24 A. She gave me a description of a male, white, who was	24 Ms. CALLAGHAN: If I may publish it by walking
25 in his 40's his mid 40's wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack	25 in front of the jury?
Page 246	Page 248
1 shirt.	1 THE COURT: You may.
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the
<ul> <li>1 shirt.</li> <li>2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.</li> <li>3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed</li> </ul>	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct?
<ol> <li>shirt.</li> <li>Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.</li> <li>A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed</li> <li>220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.</li> </ol>	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did.
<ol> <li>shirt.</li> <li>Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.</li> <li>A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed</li> <li>220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area?</li> </ol>	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male?
<ol> <li>shirt.</li> <li>Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.</li> <li>A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed</li> <li>220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area?</li> <li>A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember</li> </ol>	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was.
<ol> <li>shirt.</li> <li>Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.</li> <li>A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed</li> <li>220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.</li> <li>Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area?</li> <li>A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember</li> <li>she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach.</li> </ol>	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's?
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly?	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am.
1 shirt.  2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.  3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.  5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area?  6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach.  8 Q. Gut, pot belly?  9 A. Yes.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt?
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was.
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct?	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans?
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was.
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes?
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was.
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis. 16 A. Yes, ma'am.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds?
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds? 17 A. Yes, ma'am.
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis. 16 A. Yes, ma'am. 17 Q. Now, when you went back to Tonis, did you see the 18 Defendant, Mr. Crutsinger, there?	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds? 17 A. Yes, ma'am. 18 Q. Did he appear to have and you can see in that
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis. 16 A. Yes, ma'am. 17 Q. Now, when you went back to Tonis, did you see the 18 Defendant, Mr. Crutsinger, there? 19 A. Yes, I did.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds? 17 A. Yes, ma'am.
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis. 16 A. Yes, ma'am. 17 Q. Now, when you went back to Tonis, did you see the 18 Defendant, Mr. Crutsinger, there? 19 A. Yes, I did.	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds?, 17 A. Yes, ma'am. 18 Q. Did he appear to have and you can see in that 19 photograph a tummy or a pot belly or a gut or whatever you
1 shirt. 2 Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s. 3 A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair. 5 Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area? 6 A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach. 8 Q. Gut, pot belly? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct? 12 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis. 16 A. Yes, ma'am. 17 Q. Now, when you went back to Tonis, did you see the 18 Defendant, Mr. Crutsinger, there? 19 A. Yes, I did. 20 MS. HARTMANN: Approach the bench, Your Honor?	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds? 17 A. Yes, ma'am. 18 Q. Did he appear to have and you can see in that 19 photograph a tummy or a pot belly or a gut or whatever you 20 want to call it?
1 shirt.  Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.  A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.  Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area?  A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach.  Q. Gut, pot belly?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct?  A. Yes, ma'am.  Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis.  A. Yes, ma'am.  Q. Now, when you went back to Tonis, did you see the 18 Defendant, Mr. Crutsinger, there?  A. Yes, I did.  MS. HARTMANN: Approach the bench, Your Honor?  (Outside the hearing of the jury)	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds? 17 A. Yes, ma'am. 18 Q. Did he appear to have — and you can see in that 19 photograph — a tummy or a pot belly or a gut or whatever you 20 want to call it? 21 A. Yes, he did.
1 shirt.  Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.  A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.  Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area?  A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach.  Q. Gut, pot belly?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct?  A. Yes, ma'am.  Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis.  A. Yes, ma'am.  Q. Now, when you went back to Tonis, did you see the 18 Defendant, Mr. Crutsinger, there?  A. Yes, I did.  MS. HARTMANN: Approach the bench, Your Honor?  (Outside the hearing of the jury)  MS. CALLAGHAN: The Defense has opened the door	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds? 17 A. Yes, ma'am. 18 Q. Did he appear to have and you can see in that 19 photograph a tummy or a pot belly or a gut or whatever you 20 want to call it? 21 A. Yes, he did. 22 Q. Did he have wavy gray hair?
1 shirt.  Q. Hold on a second. Mid 40s.  A. Blue jeans, brand new white tennis shoes, weighed 4 220 to 250 pounds and had wavy gray hair.  Q. Did she say anything about his stomach area?  A. I just can't find it in the report, but I remember 7 she said that he had a gut, you know, a big stomach.  Q. Gut, pot belly?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. All right. Now, this is the description you 11 received from that bartender at the Elbow Room, correct?  A. Yes, ma'am.  Q. And it was when you received this description you 14 recalled having seen someone generally fitting that description 15 back at Tonis.  A. Yes, ma'am.  Q. Now, when you went back to Tonis, did you see the 18 Defendant, Mr. Crutsinger, there?  A. Yes, I did.  MS. HARTMANN: Approach the bench, Your Honor?  (Outside the hearing of the jury)  MS. CALLAGHAN: The Defense has opened the door 23 to this issue. We would like to use the photograph taken of	1 THE COURT: You may. 2 Q. Officer, when you saw him in Tonis Lazy Lounge the 3 second time, you walked up to him and looked at him, correct? 4 A. Yes, I did. 5 Q. Was he a white male? 6 A. Yes, he was. 7 Q. Was he approximately in appearance in his mid 40's? 8 A. Yes, ma'am. 9 Q. Was he wearing a white Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt? 10 A. Yes, he was. 11 Q. Was he wearing blue jeans? 12 A. Yes, he was. 13 Q. Was he wearing brand-new appearing white tennis 14 shoes? 15 A. Yes, he was. 16 Q. Did he look to be between 220 and 250 pounds? 17 A. Yes, ma'am. 18 Q. Did he appear to have and you can see in that 19 photograph a tummy or a pot belly or a gut or whatever you 20 want to call it? 21 A. Yes, he did. 22 Q. Did he have wavy gray hair? 23 A. Yes, he did.

では、100mmので

1 precisely fit this Defendant, Billy Jack Crutsinger, on that 2 day.

- 3 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. And that's what drew your attention to him at that 5 point, correct?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. All right. Now, when you go in and you talk to him, 8 at that point he's not detained, correct?
- A. No, he's not.
- 10 Q. And you ask him his name.
- 11 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 12 Q. And what's his response?
- 13 A. He just stared at me, ignored the question. He
- 14 failed to answer.
- Q. All right. What did you do?
- A. I asked him another question. 16
- 17 Q. What did you ask him?
- 18 A. I asked him again what his name was.
- 19 Q. What did he answer the second time?
- 20 A. He stated his name was David.
- 21 Q. Did he give you a last name?
- 22 A. No, he did not.
- 23 Q. What did you ask him then?
- 24 A. I asked him his last -- what was his last name.
- 25 Q. Did he respond?

- A. No. he didn't.
- Q. Is it at that point that you asked him to put his 3 hands behind his head?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. At that point your intention was to detain him, 5 6 correct?
- 7 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. While you were asking these questions, did you notice 9 anything about his eyes?
- 10 A. Yes, I did.
- 11 Q. What did you notice?
- A. When I initially approached him, he had a smile on
- 13 his face. He was kind of leaning back on the bar holding a
- 14 Styrofoam cup with possibly beer in it, and when I approached 14
- 15 him and asked him -- I told him, "How are you doing," and I
- 16 asked him what his name was, his smile just kind of faded.
- 17 And he was looking at me in my face. At that
- 18 time he motioned his eyes towards the door as if -- it gave me
- 19 an impression that he was looking for a safe passage to the
- 20 door and it alerted my attention. I began to use caution with 21 him at that point.
- Q. All right. So he appears to be cutting his eyes 23 towards the door.
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 25 Q. As though looking for a way out.

A. Yes. 1

- Q. This behavior, the fading smile, the eyes cutting to
- 3 the door, his reluctance to give you a name and when he did,

Page 251

Page 252

- 4 refusal to give you a last name, was that suspicious to you?
- A. Yes, it was, ma'am.
- Q. In combination with the information you already had,
- 7 did you believe you had reasonable suspicion to detain him for
- 8 the offense of credit card abuse?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 10 Q. Now, a reasonable suspicion to detain someone is for
- 11 the purpose of investigating and being able to identify them,
- 12 correct?
- 13 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 O. At that point after his arrest, he was taken back to
- 15 the Galveston Police Department, correct?
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 Q. And while he was there, did you continue --
- MS. CALLAGHAN: Approach the bench, Your Honor? 18
- 19 THE COURT: Yes.
- 20 (Outside the hearing of the jury)
- 21 MS. CALLAGHAN: At this point I intend to ask
- 22 him after his arrest, did he continue to ask him for his name
- 23 and information and date of birth and that the Defendant
- 24 continued for some period of time to not tell his real name.
- Now, my thinking that I should be able to go

Page 250

I into this is that as long as it's from routine book-in

- 2 procedures you can go into it; and second, the Defense has
- 3 opened the door for us to go into it, but in an abundance of
- 4 precaution, I thought I would approach the bench.
- 5 THE COURT: What is the relevance of all this?
- MS. CALLAGHAN: In terms of reasonable
- 7 suspicion, they were right to detain him until such time as
  - 8 they were able to identify him.
- MR. MOORE: That's all after the fact.
- 10 MS. CALLAGHAN: It doesn't matter because what
- 11 you're talking about is when the detective arrived to take his
- 12 statement, the fact is they hadn't fully identified him at the
- 13 time Detective --
- THE COURT: He was under arrest.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: He was under arrest, but he
- 16 finally gave the name Billy Jack Crutsinger, and it was when he
- 17 was upstairs confronting whether that was true or false --
- THE COURT: What does that -- what's the
- 19 relevance of that?
- MS. CALLAGHAN: The relevance is that they had a
- 21 right to detain him. Reasonable suspicion they had a right to
- 22 detain him until such time as they were able to identify him.
- 23 And the detective arrived before they had fully ID'd him. They
- 24 were right to keep him at that point.
- 25 Now, at the time the detective arrived --

THE COURT: I already ruled that the arrest was MR. RAY: Regardless of the outcome, it doesn't 2 illegal. He has to be legally detained. 2 make the arrest valid because that's something that already MS. CALLAGHAN: Well, I believe the Defense has 3 happened. They have either got a valid arrest or they don't. 4 opened the door to information by asking the witness --THE COURT: Y'all have spent all afternoon long THE COURT: What did they ask? 5 litigating something that's already been decided. Your MS. CALLAGHAN: They asked, "Did he give you a 6 objection is overruled. 7 name?" MR. MOORE: Just for the record, we also object "Yes." 8 under 38.22 that this is obviously --9 "Did you identify -- do something to identify THE COURT: If you wanted to preserve a 38.22 10 him?" 10 objection, you shouldn't have gone into it. 11 "Yes." MR. MOORE: We didn't go into anything that they 12 "Did you have to keeping asking him?" 12 started talking about at the police station. It was at the 13 "Yes." 13 scene and Tonis. Once they get down to the police station, we 14 THE COURT: There was something about that. I 14 didn't ask a single question about that. 15 don't remember what it was. THE COURT: Any of the questions have to do at 16 MS. CALLAGHAN: The information came in --16 the police station? That's already been gone into. 17 MR. MOORE: Now, he is under arrest -- and it is 17 (Pause in the proceedings) 18 in response to their --18 MS. CALLAGHAN: I just wanted to confirm MS. CALLAGHAN: Generally speaking, preliminary 19 something and verify that's what the State intends to do. Am I 20 information that is obtained -- name, address, phone number, 20 to be permitted to do it? 21 information that the jailers obtain or police officers obtain, 21 MR. RAY: We object. 22 information of that nature is not generally held to be 22 THE COURT: And I overrule it. I have already 23 custodial interrogation. There is case law on that. 23 overruled it once. THE COURT: I know that. Y'all want to go into 24 (In the hearing of the jury) 25 some of the conversations that were held after his arrest? 25 Q. Now, when you were taking him downtown and once he Page 254 1 arrived downtown, did you continue to ask him questions MS. CALLAGHAN: Yes, we do. THE COURT: I don't remember what the question 2 concerning his name or identity? 3 was. Once you go into it, it's --A. Yes, ma'am. MR. RAY: Well, the fact of the matter is this Q. Did he give you his correct name or identity 5 whole issue of whether or not he's properly under arrest or 5 initially? 6 not. She can --A. No, he didn't. 7 THE COURT: I have already ruled on that. Q. What names did he give you? 8 MR. RAY: I understand that, but --A. I believe he gave his last name as Townsend, and when 9 we got to the station, I believe we obtained a date of birth THE COURT: Now, it's whether you have opened 10 the door to the question --10 from him. I went upstairs to run it. At that time I found out 11 11 it was a false name. It came back to no one with the date of MR. RAY: What does it prove or not prove? 12 There is plenty of testimony --12 birth. When I went back down there, Officer Garcia, my 13 THE COURT: Well, you asked it. There wasn't 13 14 any relevance to it when you asked it. 14 father, was also speaking with him, and I believe he may have 15 MR. RAY: The fact that she didn't object to 15 gave him another false name. And I remembered hearing a 16 what I did doesn't --16 different spelling of his last name, Crutsinger, and it wasn't 17 17 pronounced as Crutsinger; it was Cratsinger. And we had him MS. CALLAGHAN: You didn't object. 18 THE COURT: No, you asked it. Now that makes it 18 spell it out and ran that one, and it came back to no one. 19 relevant. 19 And he eventually gave us his real name and date of birth. MR. RAY: It doesn't prove anything. It doesn't Q. He eventually gave you his real name as Billy Jack 21 have any probative value in this case. What is --21 Crutsinger? THE COURT: The probative value is it develops 22 A. Yes. 23 fully the conversation that went on. Q. And his correct date of birth? 23 24 MR. RAY: Right, but --24 25 THE COURT: That's the relevance. Q. Were you requested by your father to go upstairs and 25

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 87-Condense 1/03/17 Page 67 of 69 Page D

CondenseIt<sup>TM</sup> Page 68 of 69 PageID 4768

Case 4:07-cv-00703-Y Document 8 1 to confirm that through your information computers?

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 3 Q. And did you do so?
- A. Yes, I did.
- Q. While you were upstairs waiting for confirmation on 6 that information, did anyone arrive from out of town?
- A. Yes.
- O. Who arrived?
- A. The Fort Worth detectives.
- 10 Q. Detective McCaskill?
- A. I believe so, yes. 11
- 12 Q. And Detective Hardy?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. And it was while you were upstairs that they arrived 15 at the police department?
- A. It may have been right before, but we had gotten word 17 that they were at the police station when we initially got 18 there.
- Q. All right. And then when you got the information 20 confirming his identity, that's when you came downstairs.
- 21 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Now, at the beginning of this, you and your father
- 23 had talked to the cabby, Mr. Epps, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 25 Q. And that's who you got your initial information from?
  - Page 258

- 1 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Was it your understanding from the cabby and from
- 3 your father that Mr. Epps had taken the suspect to the Elbow
- 4 Room?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 6 Q. That's where he had dropped him off?
- 7 A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. And it was from the Elbow Room bartender that this
- 9 information came to you describing him as a white male in his
- 10 40's with the Joe's Crab Shack T-shirt, blue jeans, the brand
- 11 new tennis shoes, the pot belly and the wavy hair.
- 12 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 13 MS. CALLAGHAN: Thank you, Officer Garcia.
- 14 Pass the witness.
- 15 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. RAY:
- 17 Q. Regardless of what you knew, before you told -- or
- 18 even what you thought, the decision that you made to detain
- 19 Billy Jack Crutsinger was after he had told you the name David
- 20 and when you decided you wanted to take him out of the bar,
- 21 right?
- 22 A. Around that time, yes, sir.
- Q. Well, you testified it was exactly when you told him,
- 24 "Put your hands on your head; I'm going to take you outside,"
- 25 that's when you decided to detain him, right?

- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And anything that you learned later doesn't
- 3 support the basis that you used to arrest him. In other words,
- 4 you can't dream up something later to support that arrest. Are
- 5 you with me on that?
- A. No. sir.
- Q. Well, you arrest a person and then for whatever
- 8 reasons are known to you, if you find out ten different reasons
- 9 after that, that doesn't support your arrest, right?
- 10 A. No, it doesn't.
- 11 Q. And reasonable suspicion that gives you the right to
- 12 speak with someone, that does not give you probable cause to
- 13 arrest someone, right?
- 14 A. No, it doesn't.
- 15 Q. If you don't have probable cause, you can't arrest 16 somebody.
- A. That's true.
- 18 Q. If you are doing your job.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 MR. RAY: That's all I have.
- 21 RECROSS-EXAMINATION
- 22 BY MS. CALLAGHAN:
- Q. With reasonable suspicion, though, Officer, you can
- 24 detain someone until you are able to identify them.
- A. Yes, ma'am.

Page 260

Page 259

- Q. It is a detention for the purpose of criminal 2 investigation.
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: Pass the witness.
- FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 5
- 6 BY MR. RAY:
- Q. But you didn't reasonably detain him; you arrested 8 him.
- A. Yes, I did.
- Q. So once you have arrested him, you had already made
- 11 your decision to put him in jail and take him into custody,
- 12 right?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And the only reason you arrested him was because you
- 15 felt like he committed the offense of failure to identify, and
- 16 that arrest will stand or not stand on its own facts.
- 17 A. That's correct.
  - MR. RAY: That's all we have.
- MS. CALLAGHAN: The State has no further 19
- 20 questions.

18

- 21 THE COURT: You may step down, sir.
- 22 MR. RAY: Judge, may Officer Garcia and his
- 23 father, Officer Garcia, Jr.; and Officers Contenta and Simpson
- 24 be finally excused?
- 25 MS. HARTMANN: The State has no objection.

CondenseIt<sup>™</sup> Document 87 1 Filed 11/ Page 69 of 69 THE COURT: They may. 2 Ladies and gentlemen, we are going to break here for the 3 evening. We will break until 9:00 o'clock tomorrow morning. Please remember and follow your instructions. 5 The bailiffs will meet you as usual. Have a good evening. 6 (Jury not present) 7 THE COURT: Any issues that need to be decided 8 outside the jury's presence? 9 MS. HARTMANN: Not from the State. 10 MR. RAY: I don't believe so. 11 THE COURT: How about the issue of the 12 videotape? 13 MS. HARTMANN: If the Defense wants to offer 14 them, we have no objection. 15 MR. MOORE: I think that's still up in the air. 16 THE COURT: We need to bring it back down. 17 MS. HARTMANN: The State will offer the 18 videotapes. 19 (End of proceedings) 20 21 22 23 24 25 Page 262 1 STATE OF TEXAS 2 COUNTY OF TARRANT I I, Steve Schiller, Official Court Reporter for the 4 213th District Court of Tarrant County, Texas, do hereby 5 certify that the above and foregoing contains a true and 6 correct transcription of all portions of evidence and other 7 proceedings requested in writing by counsel for the parties to 8 be included in this volume of the Reporter's Record, in the 9 above-styled and numbered cause, all of which occurred in open 10 court or in chambers and were reported by me. 11 12 I further certify that this Reporter's Record of the 13 proceedings truly and correctly reflects the exhibits, if any, 14 admitted by the respective parties 15 16 17 18 19 25th day of April, 2004. 20 21 STEVE SCHILLER, CSR Official Court Reporter 22 213th District Court 401 West Belknap 23 Fort Worth, Texas 76196 (817) 884-2687 24 25 Certification Expires: 12-31-05